



BOOK OF GOSPELS

OF THE SOCIETY OF CLERKS SECULAR OF SAINT BASIL
FOR USE IN THE GREGORIAN WESTERN RITE
DIVINE LITURGY

The Society of Clerks Secular of
Saint Basil
at
Holy Innocents Orthodox Church
Harahan / New Orleans, Louisiana

These are the Gospels For the Gregorian Western Rite Divine Liturgy, as used by The Society of Clerks Secular of Saint Basil.

This book may be reproduced in whole or in part. We welcome its use by other Jurisdictions now entering into the Western Rite. We ask only that acknowledgment be made.



Paul, S.S.B.
Superior General
of The Society of Clerks Secular of Saint Basil,
Metropolitan Archbishop of Orleans
28 March 2003 A.D.

Published by
Holy Innocents Orthodox Church
The Society of Clerks Secular of Saint Basil
and
REUNION
New Orleans, Louisiana
Copyright © March 28, 2003
Second Edition Copyright © 1 November 2003 A.D.

When available, copies may be obtained by requesting
Publication No. GOSPELS.PDF
from
Holy Innocents Orthodox Church
311 Hickory Avenue
Harahan, Louisiana 70123

**PROPER OF THE
SEASON**

+
**BEGINNING
OF
THE
LITURGICAL
CALENDAR**

+
SEASON OF ADVENT

**FIRST SUNDAY IN
ADVENT
(Purple)**

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
(*Luke 21: 25-34*)**

At that time Jesus said to his disciples: And there shall be signs in the sun and in the moon and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, by reason of the confusion of the roaring of the sea, and of the waves: Men withering away for fear and expectation of what shall come upon the whole world. For the powers of heaven shall be moved. And then they shall see the Son of man coming in a cloud, with great power and majesty. But when these things begin to come to pass, look up and lift up your heads, because your redemption is at hand. And he spoke to them a similitude. See the

fig tree and all the trees: When they now shoot forth their fruit, you know that summer is nigh; So you also, when you shall see these things come to pass, know that the kingdom of God is at hand. Amen, I say to you, this generation shall not pass away till all things be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. And take heed to yourselves, lest perhaps your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting and drunkenness and the cares of this life: and that day come upon you suddenly.

**SECOND SUNDAY OF
ADVENT**

**THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
(*Mat.. 11:2-10*)**

Now when John had heard in prison the works of Christ: sending two of his disciples he said to him: Art thou he that art to come, or look we for another? And Jesus making answer said to them: Go and relate to John what you have heard and seen. The blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead rise again, the poor have the gospel preached to them. And blessed is he that shall not be scandalized in me. And

when they went their way, Jesus began to say to the multitudes concerning John: What went you out into the desert to see? a reed shaken with the wind? But what went you out to see? a man clothed in soft garments? Behold they that are clothed in soft garments, are in the houses of kings. But what went you out to see? A prophet? Yea I tell you, and more than a prophet. For this is he of whom it is written: Behold I send my angel before my face, who shall prepare thy way before thee.

**+THIRD SUNDAY OF
ADVENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 1:19-28***

And this is the testimony of John, when the Jews sent from Jerusalem priests and Levites to him, to ask him: Who art thou? And he confessed and did not deny: and he confessed: I am not the Christ. And they asked him: What then? Art thou Elias? And he said: I am not. Art thou the prophet? And he answered: No. They said therefore unto him: Who art thou, that we may give an answer to them that sent us? What sayest thou of thyself? He said: I am the voice of one crying in

the wilderness, make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Isaias. And they that were sent were of the Pharisees. And they asked him and said to him: Why then dost thou baptize, if thou be not Christ, nor Elias, nor the prophet? John answered them, saying: I baptize with water: but there hath stood one in the midst of you, whom you know not. The same is he that shall come after me, who is preferred before me: the latchet of whose shoe I am not worthy to loose. These things were done in Bethania, beyond the Jordan, where John was baptizing.

**EMBER WEDNESDAY OF
ADVENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*(Luke 1:26-38)***

And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. Who having heard, was troubled at his

saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. And of his kingdom there shall be no end.

And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man?

And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren. Because no word shall be impossible with God.

And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord: be it done to me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

EMBER FRIDAY OF ADVENT

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
(*Luke 1:39-47*)

And Mary rising up in those days, went into the hill country with haste into a city of Juda. And she entered into the house of Zachary and saluted Elizabeth. And it came to pass that when Elizabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the infant leaped in her womb. And Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost. And she cried out with a loud voice and said: Blessed art thou among women and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. And whence is this to me that the mother of my Lord should come to me? For behold as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in my ears, the infant in my womb leaped for joy. And blessed art thou that hast believed, because those things shall be accomplished that were spoken to thee by the Lord. And Mary said: My soul doth magnify the Lord. And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

EMBER SATURDAY IN ADVENT

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
(Luke 3:1-6)**

Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and Philip his brother tetrarch of Iturea and the country of Trachonitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abilina: Under the high priests Anna and Caiphas: the word of the Lord was made unto John, the son of Zachary, in the desert. And he came into all the country about the Jordan, preaching the baptism of penance for the remission of sins. As it was written in the book of the sayings of Isaias the prophet: A voice of one crying in the wilderness: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight his paths. Every valley shall be filled and every mountain and hill shall be brought low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways plain. And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

**EMBER SATURDAY IN
ADVENT
(Short Form)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

(Luke 3:1-6)

Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and Philip his brother tetrarch of Iturea and the country of Trachonitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abilina: Under the high priests Anna and Caiphas: the word of the Lord was made unto John, the son of Zachary, in the desert. And he came into all the country about the Jordan, preaching the baptism of penance for the remission of sins. As it was written in the book of the sayings of Isaias the prophet: A voice of one crying in the wilderness: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight his paths. Every valley shall be filled and every mountain and hill shall be brought low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways plain. And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

**FOURTH SUNDAY OF
ADVENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
(Luke 3:1-6)**

Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius

Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and Philip his brother tetrarch of Iturea and the country of Trachonitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abilina: Under the high priests Anna and Caiphas: the word of the Lord was made unto John, the son of Zachary, in the desert. And he came into all the country about the Jordan, preaching the baptism of penance for the remission of sins. As it was written in the book of the sayings of Isaias the prophet: A voice of one crying in the wilderness: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight his paths. Every valley shall be filled and every mountain and hill shall be brought low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways plain. And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

**CHRISTMAS EVE
(DECEMBER 24TH)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 1:18-21***

Now the generation of Christ was in this wise. When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child, of

the Holy Ghost. Whereupon Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing publicly to expose her, was minded to put her away privately. But while he thought on these things, behold the Angel of the Lord appeared to him in his sleep, saying: Joseph, son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife, for that which is conceived in her, is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. For he shall save his people from their sins.

{

**CHRISTMAS
MIDNIGHT
25 DECEMBER**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 2:1-14***

And it came to pass that in those days there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus that the whole world should be enrolled. This enrolling was first made by Cyrinus, the governor of Syria. And all went to be enrolled, every one into his own city. And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the city of David, which is

called Bethlehem: because he was of the house and family of David. To be enrolled with Mary his espoused wife, who was with child. And it came to pass that when they were there, her days were accomplished that she should be delivered. And she brought forth her first born son and wrapped him up in swaddling clothes and laid him in a manger: because there was no room for them in the inn. And there were in the same country shepherds watching and keeping the night watches over their flock. And behold an angel of the Lord stood by them and the brightness of God shone round about them: and they feared with a great fear. And the angel said to them: Fear not; for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy that shall be to all the people: For, this day is born to you a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord, in the city of David. And this shall be a sign unto you. You shall find the infant wrapped in swaddling clothes and laid in a manger. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly army, praising God and saying: Glory to God in the highest: and on earth peace to men of good will.

**CHRISTMAS
DAWN**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 2:15-20

And it came to pass, after the angels departed from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another: Let us go over to Bethlehem and let us see this word that is come to pass, which the Lord hath shewed to us. And they came with haste: and they found Mary and Joseph, and the infant lying in the manger. And seeing, they understood of the word that had been spoken to them concerning this child. And all that heard wondered: and at those things that were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these words, pondering them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

**CHRISTMAS
DAYTIME**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 1:1-14

In the beginning was the Word: and the Word was with God: and the Word was

God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him: and without him was made nothing that was made. In him was life: and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness: and the darkness did not comprehend it. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. This man came for a witness, to give testimony of the light, that all men might believe through him. He was not the light, but was to give testimony of the light. That was the true light, which enlighteneth every man that cometh into this world. 1:10. He was in the world: and the world was made by him: and the world knew him not. He came unto his own: and his own received him not. But as many as received him, he gave them power to be made the sons of God, to them that believe in his name. Who are born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us (and we saw his glory, the glory as it were of the only begotten of the Father), full of grace and truth.

**SUNDAY WITHIN THE
OCTAVE OF CHRISTMAS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

LUKE
Luke 2:33-40

And his father and mother were wondering at those things which were spoken concerning him. And Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother: Behold this child is set for the fall and for the resurrection of many in Israel and for a sign which shall be contradicted. And thy own soul a sword shall pierce, that, out of many hearts thoughts may be revealed. And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser. She was far advanced in years and had lived with her husband seven years from her virginity. And she was a widow until fourscore and four years: who departed not from the temple, by fastings and prayers serving night and day. Now she, at the same hour, coming in, confessed to the Lord: and spoke of him to all that looked for the redemption of Israel. And after they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their city Nazareth. And the child grew and waxed strong, full of wisdom: and the grace of God was in him.

SAINT STEPHEN
First Martyr
26 DECEMBER

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mar. 23:34-39

Therefore behold I send to you prophets and wise men and scribes: and some of them you will put to death and crucify: and some you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city. That upon you may come all the just blood that hath been shed upon the earth, from the blood of Abel the just, even unto the blood of Zacharias the son of Barachias, whom you killed between the temple and the altar. Amen I say to you, all these things shall come upon this generation. Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets and stonest them that are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered together thy children, as the hen doth gather her chickens under her wings, and thou wouldst not? Behold, your house shall be left to you, desolate. For I say to you, you shall not see me henceforth till you say: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

SAINT JOHN
APOSTLE AND
EVANGELIST
27 DECEMBER

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
21:19-24

21:19. And this he said, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had said this, he saith to him: Follow me. 21:20. Peter turning about, saw that disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also leaned on his breast at supper and said: Lord, who is he that shall betray thee? 21:21. Him therefore when Peter had seen, he saith to Jesus: Lord, and what shall this man do? 21:22. Jesus saith to him: So I will have him to remain till I come, what is it to thee? Follow thou me. 21:23. This saying therefore went abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die. And Jesus did not say to him: He should not die; but: So I will have him to remain till I come, what is it to thee? 21:24. This is that disciple who giveth testimony of these things and hath written these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

HOLY INNOCENTS
MARTYRS
28 DECEMBER

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT

MATTHEW
Mat. 2:13-18

2:13. And after they were departed, behold an angel of the Lord appeared in sleep to Joseph, saying: Arise, and take the child and his mother, and fly into Egypt: and be there until I shall tell thee. For it will come to pass that Herod will seek the child to destroy him. **2:14.** Who arose, and took the child and his mother by night, and retired into Egypt: and he was there until the death of Herod: **2:15.** That it might be fulfilled which the Lord spoke by the prophet, saying: Out of Egypt have I called my son. **2:16.** Then Herod perceiving that he was deluded by the wise men, was exceeding angry: and sending killed all the menchildren that were in Bethlehem, and in all the borders thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men. **2:17.** Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremias the prophet, saying: **2:18.** A voice in Rama was heard, lamentation and great mourning; Rachel bewailing her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

SIXTH DAY
WITHIN OCTAVE OF
CHRISTMAS

30 DECEMBER

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 2:15-20

And it came to pass, after the angels departed from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another: Let us go over to Bethlehem and let us see this word that is come to pass, which the Lord hath shewed to us. And they came with haste: and they found Mary and Joseph, and the infant lying in the manger. And seeing, they understood of the word that had been spoken to them concerning this child. And all that heard wondered: and at those things that were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these words, pondering them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

SAINT SYLVESTER
POPE CONFESSOR
31 DECEMBER

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW

(Mat 16:13-19)

16:13. And Jesus came into

the quarters of Cesarea Philippi: and he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that the Son of man is? 16:14. But they said: Some John the Baptist, and other some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 16:15. Jesus saith to them: But whom do you say that I am? 16:16. Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. 16:17. And Jesus answering said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jona: because flesh and blood hath not revealed it to thee, but my Father who is in heaven. 16:18. And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 16:19. And I will give to thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind upon earth, it shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed also in heaven.

**OCTAVE OF
CHRISTMAS
FEAST OF THE
CIRCUMCISION
1 JANUARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
(Luke 2:21-40)**

2:21. And after eight days were accomplished, that the child should be circumcised, his name was called JESUS, which was called by the angel before he was conceived in the womb. 2:22. And after the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they carried him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord: 2:23. As it is written in the law of the Lord: Every male opening the womb shall be called holy to the Lord: 2:24. And to offer a sacrifice, according as it is written in the law of the Lord, a pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons: 2:25. And behold there was a man in Jerusalem named Simeon: and this man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel. And the Holy Ghost was in him. 2:26. And he had received an answer from the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death before he had seen the Christ of the Lord. 2:27. And he came by the Spirit into the temple. And when his parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him according to the custom of the law, 2:28. He also took him into his arms and blessed God and said 2:29. Now thou dost dismiss thy servant, O Lord, according to thy word in peace: 2:30. Because my eyes have seen thy

salvation, 2:31. Which thou hast prepared before the face of all peoples: 2:32. A light to the revelation of the Gentiles and the glory of thy people Israel. 2:33. And his father and mother were wondering at those things which were spoken concerning him. 2:34. And Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother: Behold this child is set for the fall and for the resurrection of many in Israel and for a sign which shall be contradicted. 2:35. And thy own soul a sword shall pierce, that, out of many hearts thoughts may be revealed. 2:36. And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser. She was far advanced in years and had lived with her husband seven years from her virginity. 2:37. And she was a widow until fourscore and four years: who departed not from the temple, by fastings and prayers serving night and day. 2:38. Now she, at the same hour, coming in, confessed to the Lord: and spoke of him to all that looked for the redemption of Israel. 2:39. And after they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their city Nazareth. 2:40. And the child grew and waxed strong, full of wisdom: and the grace of God was in him.

**HOLY NAME OF JESUS
SUNDAY BETWEEN
2 AND 5 JANUARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 2:21***

2:21. And after eight days were accomplished, that the child should be circumcised, his name was called JESUS, which was called by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

**OCTAVE-DAY OF SAINT
STEPHEN
2 JANUARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mar. 23:34-39***

Therefore behold I send to you prophets and wise men and scribes: and some of them you will put to death and crucify: and some you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city. That upon you may come all the just blood that hath been shed upon the earth, from the blood of Abel the just, even unto the blood of Zacharias the son of Barachias, whom you killed between the temple and the altar. Amen I say to you, all these things shall come

upon this generation. Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets and stonest them that are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered together thy children, as the hen doth gather her chickens under her wings, and thou wouldst not? Behold, your house shall be left to you, desolate. For I say to you, you shall not see me henceforth till you say: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

**OCTAVE-DAY OF SAINT
JOHN
3 JANUARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN 21:19-24**

21:19. And this he said, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had said this, he saith to him: Follow me. 21:20. Peter turning about, saw that disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also leaned on his breast at supper and said: Lord, who is he that shall betray thee? 21:21. Him therefore when Peter had seen, he saith to Jesus: Lord, and what shall this man do? 21:22. Jesus saith to him: So I will have him to remain till I come, what is it to thee? Follow thou me. 21:23. This saying therefore went abroad among the brethren,

that that disciple should not die. And Jesus did not say to him: He should not die; but: So I will have him to remain till I come, what is it to thee? 21:24. This is that disciple who giveth testimony of these things and hath written these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

**SAINT TELESFORUS
POPE MARTYR
5 JANUARY
(AND VIGIL OF THE
EPIPHANY)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat 2:19-23***

2:19. But when Herod was dead, behold an angel of the Lord appeared in sleep to Joseph in Egypt, 2:20. Saying: Arise, and take the child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel. For they are dead that sought the life of the child. 2:21. Who arose, and took the child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. 2:22. But hearing that Archclaus reigned in Judea in the room of Herod his father, he was afraid to go thither: and being warned in sleep retired into the quarters of Galilee. 2:23. And coming he dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was said by the

prophets: That he shall be called a Nazarene.

{}
}

**THE
EPIPHANY
(THEOPHANY)
OF OUR LORD JESUS
CHRIST
6 JANUARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 2:1-12***

2:1. When Jesus therefore was born in Bethlehem of Juda, in the days of king Herod, behold, there came wise men from the East to Jerusalem, **2:2.** Saying: Where is he that is born king of the Jews? For we have seen his star in the East, and are come to adore him. **2:3.** And king Herod hearing this, was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. **2:4.** And assembling together all the chief priests and the scribes of the people, he inquired of them where Christ should be born. **2:5.** But they said to him: In Bethlehem of Juda. For so it is written by the prophet: **2:6.** And thou Bethlehem the land of Juda art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come forth the captain that shall rule my people Israel. **2:7.** Then

Herod, privately calling the wise men learned diligently of them the time of the star which appeared to them; **2:8.** And sending them into Bethlehem, said: Go and diligently inquire after the child, and when you have found him, bring me word again, that I also may come and adore him. **2:9.** Who having heard the king, went their way; and behold the star which they had seen in the East, went before them, until it came and stood over where the child was. **2:10.** And seeing the star they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. **2:11.** And entering into the house, they found the child with Mary his mother, and falling down they adored him: and opening their treasures, they offered him gifts; gold, frankincense, and myrrh. **2:12.** And having received an answer in sleep that they should not return to Herod, they went back another way into their country.

**SUNDAY WITHIN THE
OCTAVE OF EPIPHANY**

**THE PRESENTATION OF
JESUS IN THE TEMPLE**

**FEAST OF THE HOLY
FAMILY**

**(FIRST SUNDAY AFTER
EPIPHANY)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL**

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 2:42-52

2:42. And when he was twelve years old, they going up into Jerusalem, according to the custom of the feast, **2:43.** And having fulfilled the days, when they returned, the child Jesus remained in Jerusalem. And his parents knew it not. **2:44.** And thinking that he was in the company, they came a day's journey and sought him among their kinsfolks and acquaintance. **2:45.** And not finding him, they returned into Jerusalem, seeking him. **2:46.** And it came to pass, that, after three days, they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, hearing them and asking them questions. **2:47.** And all that heard him were astonished at his wisdom and his answers. **2:48.** And seeing him, they wondered. And his mother said to him: Son, why hast thou done so to us? Behold thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. **2:49.** And he said to them: How is it that you sought me? Did you not know that I must be about my father's business? **2:50.** And they understood not the word that he spoke unto them. **2:51.** And he went down with them and came to Nazareth and was subject to them. And his mother kept all these words

in her heart. **2:52.** And Jesus advanced in wisdom and age and grace with God and men.

**BAPTISM OF OUR LORD
13 JANUARY**

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

JOHN

John 1:29-34

1:29. The next day, John saw Jesus coming to him; and he saith: Behold the Lamb of God. Behold him who taketh away the sin of the world. **1:30.** This is he of whom I said: After me there cometh a man, who is preferred before me: because he was before me. **1:31.** And I knew him not: but that he may be made manifest in Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water. **1:32.** And John gave testimony, saying: I saw the Spirit coming down, as a dove from heaven; and he remained upon him. **1:33.** And I knew him not: but he who sent me to baptize with water said to me: He upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending and remaining upon him, he it is that baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. **1:34.** And I saw: and I gave testimony that this is the Son of God.

**SECOND SUNDAY
AFTER EPIPHANY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 2:1-11***

2:1. And the third day, there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee: and the mother of Jesus was there. **2:2.** And Jesus also was invited, and his disciples, to the marriage. **2:3.** And the wine failing, the mother of Jesus saith to him: They have no wine. **2:4.** And Jesus saith to her: Woman, what is that to me and to thee? My hour is not yet come. **2:5.** His mother saith to the waiters: Whatsoever he shall say to you, do ye. **2:6.** Now there were set there six waterpots of stone, according to the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three measures apiece. **2:7.** Jesus saith to them: Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. **2:8.** And Jesus saith to them: Draw out now and carry to the chief steward of the feast. And they carried it. **2:9.** And when the chief steward had tasted the water made wine and knew not whence it was, but the waiters knew who had drawn the water: the chief steward calleth the bridegroom, **2:10.** And saith to him: Every man at first setteth forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse. But

thou hast kept the good wine until now. **2:11.** This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee and manifested his glory. And his disciples believed in him.

**THIRD SUNDAY
AFTER EPIPHANY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 8:1-13***

8:1. And when he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him: **8:2.** And behold a leper came and adored him, saying: Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. **8:3.** And Jesus stretching forth his hand, touched him, saying: I will, be thou made clean. And forthwith his leprosy was cleansed. **8:4.** And Jesus saith to him: See thou tell no man: but go, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. **8:5.** And when he had entered into Capharnaum, there came to him a centurion, beseeching him, **8:6.** And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, and is grievously tormented. **8:7.** And Jesus saith to him: I will come and heal him. **8:8.** And the centurion, making answer, said: Lord,

I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof; but only say the word, and my servant shall be healed. 8:9. For I also am a man subject to authority, having under me soldiers; and I say to this, Go, and he goeth, and to another Come, and he cometh, and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 8:10. And Jesus hearing this, marvelled; and said to them that followed him. Amen I say to you, I have not found so great faith in Israel. 8:11. And I say to you that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven: 8:12. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into the exterior darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 8:13. And Jesus said to the centurion: Go, and as thou hast believed, so be it done to thee. And the servant was healed at the same hour.

**FOURTH SUNDAY
AFTER EPIPHANY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 8:23-27***

8:23. And when he entered into the boat, his disciples followed him: 8:24. And

behold a great tempest arose in the sea, so that the boat was covered with waves, but he was asleep. 8:25. And they came to him, and awaked him, saying: Lord, save us, we perish. 8:26. And Jesus saith to them: Why are you fearful, O ye of little faith? Then rising up, he commanded the winds, and the sea, and there came a great calm. 8:27. But the men wondered, saying: What manner of man is this, for the winds and the sea obey him?

**FIFTH SUNDAY
AFTER EPIPHANY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:24-30***

13:24. Another parable he proposed to them, saying: The kingdom of heaven is likened to a man that sowed good seed in his field. 13:25. But while men were asleep, his enemy came and oversowed cockle among the wheat and went his way. 13:26. And when the blade was sprung up, and had brought forth fruit, then appeared also the cockle. 13:27. And the servants of the good man of the house coming said to him. Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? Whence then hath it cockle? 13:28.

And he said to them: An enemy hath done this. And the servants said to him: Wilt thou that we go and gather it up? 13:29. And he said: No, lest perhaps gathering up the cockle, you root up the wheat also together with it. 13:30. Suffer both to grow until the harvest, and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers: Gather up first the cockle, and bind it into bundles to burn, but the wheat gather ye into my barn.

**SIXTH SUNDAY
AFTER EPIPHANY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:31-35***

13:31. Another parable he proposed unto them, saying: The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field. 13:32. Which is the least indeed of all seeds; but when it is grown up, it is greater than all herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come, and dwell in the branches thereof. 13:33. Another parable he spoke to them: The kingdom of heaven is like to leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, until the whole was

leavened. 13:34. All these things Jesus spoke in parables to the multitudes: and without parables he did not speak to them. 13:35. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: I will open my mouth in parables, I will utter things hidden from the foundation of the world.

{}
}

SEPTUAGESIMA SUNDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 20:1-16***

20:1. The kingdom of heaven is like to an householder, who went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. 20:2. And having agreed with the labourers for a coin a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 20:3. And going out about the third hour, he saw others standing in the marketplace idle. 20:4. And he said to them: Go you also into my vineyard, and I will give you what shall be just. 20:5. And they went their way. And again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did in like manner. 20:6. But about the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing, and he saith to them: Why stand you here all the day idle? 20:7. They

say to him: Because no man hath hired us. He saith to them: Go ye also into my vineyard. 20:8. And when evening was come, the lord of the vineyard saith to his steward: Call the labourers and pay them their hire, beginning from the last even to the first. 20:9. When therefore they were come that came about the eleventh hour, they received every man a coin. 20:10. But when the first also came, they thought that they should receive more: And they also received every man a coin. 20:11. And receiving it they murmured against the master of the house, 20:12. Saying: These last have worked but one hour. and thou hast made them equal to us, that have borne the burden of the day and the heats. 20:13. But he answering said to one of them: friend, I do thee no wrong: didst thou not agree with me for a coin? 20:14. Take what is thine, and go thy way: I will also give to this last even as to thee. 20:15. Or, is it not lawful for me to do what I will? Is thy eye evil, because I am good? 20:16. So shall the last be first and the first last. For many are called but few chosen.

SEXAGESIMA SUNDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL**

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 8:4-15

8:4. And when a very great multitude was gathered together and hastened out of the cities, unto him, he spoke by a similitude. **8:5.** The sower went out to sow his seed. And as he sowed, some fell by the way side. And it was trodden down: and the fowls of the air devoured it. **8:6.** And other some fell upon a rock. And as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it had no moisture. **8:7.** And other some fell among thorns. And the thorns growing up with it, choked it. **8:8.** And other some fell upon good ground and, being sprung up, yielded fruit a hundredfold. Saying these things, he cried out: He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. **8:9.** And his disciples asked him what this parable might be. **8:10.** To whom he said: To you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God; but to the rest in parables, that seeing they may not see and hearing may not understand. **8:11.** Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. **8:12.** And they by the way side are they that hear: then the devil cometh and taketh the word out of their heart, lest believing they should be saved. **8:13.** Now they upon the rock are they

who when they hear receive the word with joy: and these have no roots: for they believe for a while and in time of temptation they fall away. 8:14. And that which fell among thorns are they who have heard and, going their way, are choked with the cares and riches and pleasures of this life and yield no fruit. 8:15. But that on the good ground are they who in a good and perfect heart, hearing the word, keep it and bring forth fruit in patience.

QUINQUAGESIMA SUNDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 18:31-43

18:31. Then Jesus took unto him the twelve and said to them: Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and all things shall be accomplished which were written by the prophets concerning the Son of man. 18:32. For he shall be delivered to the Gentiles and shall be mocked and scourged and spit upon. 18:33. And after they have scourged him, they will put him to death. And the third day he shall rise again. 18:34. And they understood none of these things, and this word was hid from them: and they understood not the things that were

said. 18:35. Now it came to pass, when he drew nigh to Jericho, that a certain blind man sat by the way side, begging. 18:36. And when he heard the multitude passing by, he asked what this meant. 18:37. And they told him that Jesus of Nazareth was passing by. 18:38. And he cried out, saying: Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me. 18:39. And they that went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out much more: Son of David, have mercy on me. 18:40. And Jesus standing, commanded him to be brought unto him. And when he was come near, he asked him, 18:41. Saying: What wilt thou that I do to thee? But he said: Lord, that I may see. 18:42. And Jesus said to him: Receive thy sight: thy faith hath made thee whole. 18:43. And immediately he saw and followed him, glorifying God. And all the people, when they saw it, gave praise to God.

}

ASH WEDNESDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**

Mat. 6:16-21

6:16. And when you fast, be not as the hypocrites, sad.

For they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Amen I say to you, they have received their reward. 6:17. But thou, when thou fastest anoint thy head, and wash thy face; 6:18. That thou appear not to men to fast, but to thy Father who is in secret: and thy Father who seeth in secret, will repay thee. 6:19. Lay not up to yourselves treasures on earth: where the rust, and moth consume, and where thieves break through, and steal. 6:20. But lay up to yourselves treasures in heaven: where neither the rust nor moth doth consume, and where thieves do not break through, nor steal. 6:21. For where thy treasure is, there is thy heart also.

FIRST THURSDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 8:5-13***

8:5. And when he had entered into Capharnaum, there came to him a centurion, beseeching him, 8:6. And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, and is grievously tormented. 8:7. And Jesus saith to him: I will come and heal him. 8:8. And the centurion, making answer, said: Lord,

I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof; but only say the word, and my servant shall be healed. 8:9. For I also am a man subject to authority, having under me soldiers; and I say to this, Go, and he goeth, and to another Come, and he cometh, and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 8:10. And Jesus hearing this, marvelled; and said to them that followed him. Amen I say to you, I have not found so great faith in Israel. 8:11. And I say to you that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven: 8:12. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into the exterior darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 8:13. And Jesus said to the centurion: Go, and as thou hast believed, so be it done to thee. And the servant was healed at the same hour.

FIRST FRIDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 5:43-48; 6:1-4***

5:43. You have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thy enemy. 5:44. But

I say to you, Love your enemies: do good to them that hate you: and pray for them that persecute and calumniate you: 5:45. That you may be the children of your Father who is in heaven, who maketh his sun to rise upon the good, and bad, and raineth upon the just and the unjust. 5:46. For if you love them that love you, what reward shall you have? do not even the publicans this? 5:47. And if you salute your brethren only, what do you more? do not also the heathens this? 5:48. Be you therefore perfect, as also your heavenly Father is perfect. 6:1. Take heed that you do not your justice before men, to be seen by them: otherwise you shall not have a reward of your Father who is in heaven. 6:2. Therefore when thou dost an alms-deed, sound not a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may be honoured by men. Amen I say to you, they have received their reward. 6:3. But when thou dost alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doth. 6:4. That thy alms may be in secret, and thy Father who seeth in secret will repay thee.

FIRST SATURDAY IN LENT

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK**

Mark 6:47-56

6:47. And when it was late, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and himself alone on the land. 6:48. And seeing them labouring in rowing, (for the wind was against them,) and about the fourth watch of the night, he cometh to them walking upon the sea, and he would have passed by them. 6:49. But they seeing him walking upon the sea, thought it was an apparition, and they cried out. 6:50. For they all saw him, and were troubled bled. And immediately he spoke with them, and said to them: Have a good heart, it is I, fear ye not. 6:51. And he went up to them into the ship, and the wind ceased: and they were far more astonished within themselves: 6:52. For they understood not concerning the loaves; for their heart was blinded. 6:53. And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Genezareth, and set to the shore. 6:54. And when they were gone out of the ship, immediately they knew him: 6:55. And running through that whole country, they began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was. 6:56. And whithersoever he entered,

into towns or into villages or cities, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch but the hem of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

FIRST SUNDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 4:1-11***

4:1. Then Jesus was led by the spirit into the desert, to be tempted by the devil. **4:2.** And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, afterwards he was hungry. **4:3.** And the tempter coming said to him: If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. **4:4.** Who answered and said: It is written, Not in bread alone doth man live, but in every word that proceedeth from the mouth of God. **4:5.** Then the devil took him up into the holy city, and set him upon the pinnacle of the temple, **4:6.** And said to him: If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down, for it is written: That he hath given his angels charge over thee, and in their hands shall they bear thee up, lest perhaps thou dash thy foot against a stone. **4:7.** Jesus said to him: It is written again: Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. **4:8.**

Again the devil took him up into a very high mountain, and shewed him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them, **4:9.** And said to him: All these will I give thee, if falling down thou wilt adore me. **4:10.** Then Jesus saith to him: Begone, Satan: for it is written: The Lord thy God shalt thou adore, and him only shalt thou serve. **4:11.** Then the devil left him; and behold angels came and ministered to him.

SECOND MONDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 25:31-46***

25:31. And when the Son of man shall come in his majesty, and all the angels with him, then shall he sit upon the seat of his majesty. **25:32.** And all nations shall be gathered together before him: and he shall separate them one from another, as the shepherd separateth the sheep from the goats: **25:33.** And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on his left. **25:34.** Then shall the king say to them that shall be on his right hand: Come, ye blessed of my Father, possess you the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.

25:35. For I was hungry, and you gave me to eat: I was thirsty, and you gave me to drink: I was a stranger, and you took me in: 25:36. Naked, and you covered me: sick, and you visited me: I was in prison, and you came to me. 25:37. Then shall the just answer him, saying: Lord, when did we see thee hungry and fed thee: thirsty and gave thee drink? 25:38. Or when did we see thee a stranger and took thee in? Or naked and covered thee? 25:39. Or when did we see thee sick or in prison and came to thee? 25:40. And the king answering shall say to them: Amen I say to you, as long as you did it to one of these my least brethren, you did it to me. 25:41. Then he shall say to them also that shall be on his left hand: Depart from me, you cursed, into everlasting fire, which was prepared for the devil and his angels. 25:42. For I was hungry and you gave me not to eat: I was thirsty and you gave me not to drink. 25:43. I was a stranger and you took me not in: naked and you covered me not: sick and in prison and you did not visit me. 25:44. Then they also shall answer him, saying: Lord, when did we see thee hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison and did not minister to thee? 25:45. Then he shall answer them,

saying: Amen: I say to you, as long as you did it not to one of these least, neither did you do it to me. 25:46. And these shall go into everlasting punishment: but the just, into life everlasting.

**SECOND TUESDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 21:10-17***

21:10. And when he was come into Jerusalem, the whole city was moved, saying: Who is this? 21:11. And the people said: This is Jesus, the prophet from Nazareth of Galilee. 21:12. And Jesus went into the temple of God and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple and overthrew the tables of the money changers and the chairs of them that sold doves. 21:13. And he saith to them: It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but you have made it a den of thieves. 21:14. And there came to him the blind and the lame in the temple: and he healed them. 21:15. And the chief priests and scribes, seeing the wonderful things that he did and the children crying in the temple and saying: Hosanna to the son of

David, were moved with indignation, 21:16. And said to him: Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus said to them: Yea, have you never read: Out of the mouth of infants and of sucklings thou hast perfected praise? 21:17. And leaving them, he went out of the city into Bethania and remained there.

**SECOND WEDNESDAY IN
LENT (EMBER WEDNESDAY
OF LENT)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 12:38-50***

12:38. Then some of the scribes and Pharisees answered him, saying: Master, we would see a sign from thee. 12:39. Who answering said to them: An evil and adulterous generation seeketh a sign: and a sign shall not be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet. 12:40. For as Jonas was in the whale's belly three days and three nights: so shall the Son of man be in the heart of the earth three days and three nights. 12:41. The men of Ninive shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they did penance at the preaching of Jonas. And

behold a greater than Jonas here. 12:42. The queen of the south shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon, and behold a greater than Solomon here. 12:43. And when an unclean spirit is gone out of a man he walketh through dry places seeking rest, and findeth none. 12:44. Then he saith: I will return into my house from whence I came out. And coming he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. 12:45. Then he goeth, and taketh with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is made worse than the first. So shall it be also to this wicked generation. 12:46. As he was yet speaking to the multitudes, behold his mother and his brethren stood without, seeking to speak to him. 12:47. And one said unto him: Behold thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking thee. 12:48. But he answering him that told him, said: Who is my mother, and who are my brethren? 12:49. And stretching forth his hand towards his disciples, he said: Behold my mother and my brethren. 12:50. For whosoever shall do the will

of my Father, that is in heaven, he is my brother, and sister, and mother.

**SECOND THURSDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 15:21-28***

15:21. And Jesus went from thence, and retired into the coast of Tyre and Sidon. **15:22.** And behold a woman of Canaan who came out of those coasts, crying out, said to him: Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David: my daughter is grievously troubled by a devil. **15:23.** Who answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying: Send her away, for she crieth after us: **15:24.** And he answering, said: I was not sent but to the sheep, that are lost of the house of Israel. **15:25.** But she came and adored him, saying: Lord, help me. **15:26.** Who answering, said: It is not good to take the bread of the children, and to cast it to the dogs. **15:27.** But she said: Yea, Lord; for the whelps also eat of the crumbs that fall from the table of their masters. **15:28.** Then Jesus answering, said to her: O woman, great is thy faith: be it done to thee as thou

wilt: and her daughter was cured from that hour.

**SECOND FRIDAY IN LENT
(EMBER FRIDAY IN LENT)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 5:1-15***

5:1. After these things was a festival day of the Jews: and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. **5:2.** Now there is at Jerusalem a pond, called Probatica, which in Hebrew is named Bethsaida, having five porches. **5:3.** In these lay a great multitude of sick, of blind, of lame, of withered: waiting for the moving of the water. **5:4.** And an angel of the Lord descended at certain times into the pond and the water was moved. And he that went down first into the pond after the motion of the water was made whole of whatsoever infirmity he lay under. **5:5.** And there was a certain man there that had been eight and thirty years under his infirmity. **5:6.** Him when Jesus had seen lying, and knew that he had been now a long time, he saith to him: Wilt thou be made whole? **5:7.** The infirm man answered him: Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pond. For whilst I am coming, another goeth down before me. **5:8.**

Jesus saith to him: Arise, take up thy bed and walk. 5:9. And immediately the man was made whole: and he took up his bed and walked. And it was the sabbath that day. 5:10. The Jews therefore said to him that was healed: It is the sabbath. It is not lawful for thee to take up thy bed. 5:11. He answered them: He that made me whole, he said to me: Take up thy bed and walk. 5:12. They asked him therefore: Who is that man who said to thee: Take up thy bed and walk? 5:13. But he who was healed knew not who it was: for Jesus went aside from the multitude standing in the place. 5:14. Afterwards, Jesus findeth him in the temple and saith to him: Behold thou art made whole: sin no more, lest some worse thing happen to thee. 5:15. The man went his way and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him whole.

**SECOND SATURDAY IN
LENT (EMBER SATURDAY
IN LENT)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 17:1-9***

17:1. And after six days Jesus taketh unto him Peter and James, and John his brother, and bringeth

them up into a high mountain apart: 17:2. And he was transfigured before them. And his face did shine as the sun: and his garments became white as snow. 17:3. And behold there appeared to them Moses and Elias talking with him. 17:4. And Peter answering, said to Jesus: Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles, one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. 17:5. And as he was yet speaking, behold a bright cloud overshadowed them. And lo a voice out of the cloud, saying: This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: hear ye him. 17:6. And the disciples hearing fell upon their face, and were very much afraid. 17:7. And Jesus came and touched them: and said to them: Arise, and fear not. 17:8. And they lifting up their eyes, saw no one, but only Jesus. 17:9. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying: Tell the vision to no man, till the Son of man be risen from the dead.

SECOND SUNDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 17:1-9***

17:1. And after six days Jesus taketh unto him Peter and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart: 17:2. And he was transfigured before them. And his face did shine as the sun: and his garments became white as snow. 17:3. And behold there appeared to them Moses and Elias talking with him. 17:4. And Peter answering, said to Jesus: Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles, one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. 17:5. And as he was yet speaking, behold a bright cloud overshadowed them. And lo a voice out of the cloud, saying: This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: hear ye him. 17:6. And the disciples hearing fell upon their face, and were very much afraid. 17:7. And Jesus came and touched them: and said to them: Arise, and fear not. 17:8. And they lifting up their eyes, saw no one, but only Jesus. 17:9. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying: Tell the vision to no man, till the Son of man be risen from the dead.

THIRD MONDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 8:21-29

8:21. Again therefore Jesus said to them: I go: and you shall seek me. And you shall die in your sin. Whither I go, you cannot come. 8:22. The Jews therefore said: Will he kill himself, because he said: Whither I go you cannot come? 8:23. And he said to them: You are from beneath: I am from above. You are of this world: I am not of this world. 8:24. Therefore I said to you that you shall die in your sins. For if you believe not that I am he, you shall die in your sin. 8:25. They said therefore to him: Who art thou? Jesus said to them: The beginning, who also speak unto you. 8:26. Many things I have to speak and to judge of you. But he that sent me, is true: and the things I have heard of him, these same I speak in the world. 8:27. And they understood not that he called God his Father. 8:28. Jesus therefore said to them: When you shall have lifted up, the Son of man, then shall you know that I am he and that I do nothing of myself. But as the Father hath taught me, these things I speak. 8:29. And he that sent me is with me: and he hath not left me alone. For I do always the

things that please him.

THIRD TUESDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 23:1-12***

23:1. Then Jesus spoke to the multitudes and to his disciples, **23:2.** Saying: The scribes and the Pharisees have sitten on the chair of Moses. **23:3.** All things therefore whatsoever they shall say to you, observe and do: but according to their works do ye not. For they say, and do not. **23:4.** For they bind heavy and insupportable burdens and lay them on men's shoulders: but with a finger of their own they will not move them. **23:5.** And all their works they do for to be seen of men. For they make their phylacteries broad and enlarge their fringes. **23:6.** And they love the first places at feasts and the first chairs in the synagogues, **23:7.** And salutations in the market place, and to be called by men, Rabbi. **23:8.** But be not you called Rabbi. For one is your master: and all you are brethren. **23:9.** And call none your father upon earth; for one is your father, who is in heaven. **23:10.** Neither be ye called masters: for one is your master, Christ. **23:11.** He

that is the greatest among you shall be your servant. **23:12.** And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be humbled: and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

**THIRD WEDNESDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 20:17-28***

20:17. And Jesus going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples apart and said to them: **20:18.** Behold we go up to Jerusalem, and the Son of man shall be betrayed to the chief priests and the scribes: and they shall condemn him to death. **20:19.** And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to be mocked and scourged and crucified: and the third day he shall rise again. **20:20.** Then came to him the mother of the sons of Zebedee with her sons, adoring and asking something of him. **20:21.** Who said to her: What wilt thou? She saith to him: say that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left, in thy kingdom. **20:22.** And Jesus answering, said: You know not what you ask. Can you drink the chalice that I shall drink? They say to him: We can. **20:23.** He

saith to them: My chalice indeed you shall drink; but to sit on my right or left hand is not mine to give to you, but to them for whom it is prepared by my Father. 20:24. And the ten, hearing it, were moved with indignation against the two brethren. 20:25. But Jesus called them to him and said: You know that the princes of the Gentiles lord it over them; and that they that are the greater, exercise power upon them. 20:26. It shall not be so among you: but whosoever is the greater among you, let him be your minister. 20:27. And he that will be first among you shall be your servant. 20:28. Even as the Son of man is not come to be ministered unto, but to minister and to give his life a redemption for many.

THIRD THURSDAY IN LENT

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE

Luke 16:19-31

16:19. There was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen and feasted sumptuously every day. 16:20. And there was a certain beggar, named Lazarus, who lay at his gate, full of sores, 16:21. Desiring to be filled with the crumbs that fell from the rich man's table. And no one did give

him: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. 16:22. And it came to pass that the beggar died and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom. And the rich man also died: and he was buried in hell. 16:23. And lifting up his eyes when he was in torments, he saw Abraham afar off and Lazarus in his bosom: 16:24. And he cried and said: Father Abraham, have mercy on me and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water to cool my tongue: for I am tormented in this flame. 16:25. And Abraham said to him: Son, remember that thou didst receive good things in thy lifetime, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted and thou art tormented. 16:26. And besides all this, between us and you, there is fixed a great chaos: so that they who would pass from hence to you cannot, nor from thence come hither. 16:27. And he said: Then, father, I beseech thee that thou wouldst send him to my father's house, for I have five brethren, 16:28. That he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torments. 16:29. And Abraham said to him: They have Moses and the prophets. Let them hear them. 16:30. But he said: No, father Abraham: but if one went to them

from the dead, they will do penance. 16:31. And he said to him: If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they believe, if one rise again from the dead.

THIRD FRIDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 21:33-46***

At that time, Jesus spoke this parable to the multitude of the Jews and the chief priests 21:33. Hear ye another parable. There was a man, an householder, who planted a vineyard and made a hedge round about it and dug in it a press and built a tower and let it out to husbandmen and went into a strange country. 21:34. And when the time of the fruits drew nigh, he sent his servants to the husbandmen that they might receive the fruits thereof. 21:35. And the husbandmen laying hands on his servants, beat one and killed another and stoned another. 21:36. Again he sent other servants, more than the former; and they did to them in like manner. 21:37. And last of all he sent to them his son, saying: They will reverence my son. 21:38. But the husbandmen

seeing the son, said among themselves: This is the heir: come, let us kill him, and we shall have his inheritance. 21:39. And taking him, they cast him forth out of the vineyard and killed him. 21:40. When therefore the lord of the vineyard shall come, what will he do to those husbandmen? 21:41. They say to him: He will bring those evil men to an evil end and let out his vineyard to other husbandmen that shall render him the fruit in due season. 21:42. Jesus saith to them: Have you never read in the Scriptures: The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner? By the Lord this has been done; and it is wonderful in our eyes. 21:43. Therefore I say to you that the kingdom of God shall be taken from you and shall be given to a nation yielding the fruits thereof. 21:44. And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it shall grind him to powder. 21:45. And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they knew that he spoke of them. 21:46. And seeking to lay hands on him, they feared the multitudes, because they held him as a prophet.

THIRD SATURDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 15:11-32***

At that Jesus spoke to the pharisees and scribes: 15:11. And he said: A certain man had two sons. 15:12. And the younger of them said to his father: Father, give me the portion of substance that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his substance. 15:13. And not many days after, the younger son, gathering all together, went abroad into a far country: and there wasted his substance, living riotously. 15:14. And after he had spent all, there came a mighty famine in that country: and he began to be in want. 15:15. And he went and cleaved to one of the citizens of that country. And he sent him into his farm to feed swine. 15:16. And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. 15:17. And returning to himself, he said: How many hired servants in my father's house abound with bread, and I here perish with hunger! 15:18. I will arise and will go to my father and say to him: Father, I have sinned against heaven and before thee. 15:19. I am not worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired

servants. 15:20. And rising up, he came to his father. And when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him and was moved with compassion and running to him fell upon his neck and kissed him. 15:21. And the son said to him: Father: I have sinned against heaven and before thee I am not now worthy to be called thy son. 15:22. And the father said to his servants: Bring forth quickly the first robe and put it on him: and put a ring on his hand and shoes on his feet. 15:23. And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it: and let us eat and make merry: 15:24. Because this my son was dead and is come to life again, was lost and is found. And they began to be merry. 15:25. Now his elder son was in the field and when he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing. 15:26. And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant. 15:27. And he said to him: Thy brother is come and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe. 15:28. And he was angry and would not go in. His father therefore coming out began to entreat him. 15:29. And he answering, said to his father: Behold, for so many years do I serve thee and I have never transgressed thy commandment: and yet

thou hast never given me a kid to make merry with my friends. 15:30. But as soon as this thy son is come, who hath devoured his substance with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. 15:31. But he said to him: Son, thou art always with me; and all I have is thine. 15:32. But it was fit that we should make merry and be glad: for this thy brother was dead and is come to life again; he was lost, and is found.

THIRD SUNDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 11:14-28

Jesus was with the multitude. 11:14. And he was casting out a devil: and the same was dumb. And when he had cast out the devil, the dumb spoke: and the multitudes, were in admiration at it. 11:15. But some of them said: He casteth out devils by Beelzebub, the prince of devils. 11:16. And others tempting, asked of him a sign from heaven. 11:17. But he seeing their thoughts, said to them: Every kingdom divided against itself shall be brought to desolation; and house upon house shall fall. 11:18. And if Satan also be divided against himself,

how shall his kingdom stand? Because you say that through Beelzebub I cast out devils. 11:19. Now if I cast out devils by Beelzebub, by whom do your children cast them out? Therefore, they shall be your judges. 11:20. But if I by the finger of God cast out devils, doubtless the kingdom of God is come upon you. 11:21. When a strong man armed keepeth his court, those things are in peace which he possesseth. 11:22. But if a stronger than he come upon him and overcome him, he will take away all his armour wherein he trusted and will distribute his spoils. 11:23. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 11:24. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through places without water, seeking rest: and not finding, he saith: I will return into my house whence I came out. 11:25. And when he is come, he findeth it swept and garnished. 11:26. Then he goeth and taketh with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself: and entering in they dwell there. And the last state of that man becomes worse than the first. 11:27. And it came to pass, as he spoke these things, a certain woman from the crowd, lifting up her voice, said to

him: Blessed is the womb that bore thee and the paps that gave thee suck. 11:28. But he said: Yea rather, blessed are they who hear the word of God and keep it.

FOURTH MONDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 4:23-30

At that time Jesus was in the synagogue in Nazareth, 4:23. And he said to them: Doubtless you will say to me this similitude: Physician, heal thyself. As great things as we have heard done in Capharnaum, do also here in thy own country. 4:24. And he said: Amen I say to you that no prophet is accepted in his own country. 4:25. In truth I say to You, there were many widows in the days of Elias in Israel, when heaven was shut up three years and six months, when there was a great famine throughout all the earth. 4:26. And to none of them was Elias sent, but to Sarepta of Sidon, to a widow woman. 4:27. And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet: and none of them was cleansed but Naaman the Syrian. 4:28. And all they in the synagogue, hearing these things, were filled with anger. 4:29. And they rose

up and thrust him out of the city: and they brought him to the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong. 4:30. But he passing through the midst of them, went his way.

**FOURTH TUESDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**
Mat 18:15-22

At that time, Jesus said to His disciples, 18:15. But if thy brother shall offend against thee, go, and rebuke him between thee and him alone. If he shall hear thee, thou shalt gain thy brother. 18:16. And if he will not hear thee, take with thee one or two more: that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may stand. 18:17. And if he will not hear them: tell the church. And if he will not hear the church, let him be to thee as the heathen and publican. 18:18. Amen I say to you, whatsoever you shall bind upon earth, shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever you shall loose upon earth, shall be loosed also in heaven. 18:19. Again I say to you, that if two of you shall consent upon earth, concerning anything

whatsoever they shall ask, it shall be done to them by my Father who is in heaven. 18:20. For where there are two or three gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. 18:21. Then came Peter unto him and said: Lord, how often shall my brother offend against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? 18:22. Jesus saith to him: I say not to thee, till seven times; but till seventy times seven times.

**FOURTH WEDNESDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 15:1-20***

15:1. Then came to him (*Jesus*) from Jerusalem scribes and Pharisees, saying: 15:2. Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the ancients? For they wash not their hands when they eat bread. 15:3. But he answering, said to them: Why do you also transgress the commandment of God for your tradition? For God said: 15:4. Honour thy father and mother: And: He that shall curse father or mother, let him die the death. 15:5. But you say: Whosoever shall say to father or mother, The gift whatsoever proceedeth

from me, shall profit thee. 15:6. And he shall not honour his father or his mother: and you have made void the commandment of God for your tradition. 15:7. Hypocrites, well hath Isaias prophesied of you, saying: 15:8. This people honoureth me with their lips: but their heart is far from me. 15:9. And in vain do they worship me, teaching doctrines and commandments of men. 15:10. And having called together the multitudes unto him, he said to them: Hear ye and understand. 15:11. Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man: but what cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man. 15:12. Then came his disciples, and said to him: Dost thou know that the Pharisees, when they heard this word, were scandalized? 15:13. But he answering, said: Every plant which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. 15:14. Let them alone: they are blind, and leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both fall into the pit. 15:15. And Peter answering, said to him: Expound to us this parable. 15:16. But he said: Are you also yet without understanding? 15:17. Do you not understand, that whatsoever entereth into the mouth, goeth into the belly, and is cast out into

the privy? 15:18. But the things which proceed out of the mouth, come forth from the heart, and those things defile a man. 15:19. For from the heart come forth evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false testimonies, blasphemies. 15:20. These are the things that defile a man. But to eat with unwashed hands doth not defile a man.

**FOURTH THURSDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 4:38-44***

4:38. And Jesus rising up out of the synagogue, went into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever: and they besought him for her. 4:39. And standing over her, he commanded the fever: and it left her. And immediately rising, she ministered to them. 4:40. And when the sun was down, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them to him. But he, laying his hands on every one of them, healed them. 4:41. And devils went out from many, crying out and saying: Thou art the son of God. And rebuking them he suffered them not to speak; for they

knew that he was Christ. 4:42. And when it was day, going out he went into a desert place: and the multitudes sought him, and came unto him. And they stayed him that should not depart from them. 4:43. To whom he said: To other cities also I must preach the kingdom of God: for therefore am I sent. 4:44. And he was preaching in the synagogues of Galilee.

FOURTH FRIDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 4:5-42***

4:5. He (*Jesus*) cometh therefore to a city of Samaria, which is called Sichar, near the land which Jacob gave to his son Joseph. 4:6. Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well. It was about the sixth hour. 4:7. There cometh a woman of Samaria, to draw water. Jesus saith to her: Give me to drink. 4:8. For his disciples were gone into the city to buy meats. 4:9. Then that Samaritan woman saith to him: How dost thou, being a Jew; ask of me to drink, who am a Samaritan woman? For the Jews do not communicate with the Samaritans. 4:10.

Jesus answered and said to her: If thou didst know the gift of God and who he is that saith to thee: Give me to drink; thou perhaps wouldst have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. 4:11. The woman saith to him: Sir, thou hast nothing wherein to draw, and the well is deep. From whence then hast thou living water? 4:12. Art thou greater than our father Jacob, who gave us the well and drank thereof, himself and his children and his cattle? 4:13. Jesus answered and said to her: Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: but he that shall drink of the water that I will give him shall not thirst for ever. 4:14. But the water that I will give him shall become in him a fountain of water, springing up into life everlasting. 4:15. The woman said to him: Sir, give me this water, that I may not thirst, nor come hither to draw. 4:16. Jesus saith to her: Go, call thy husband, and come hither. 4:17. The woman answered and said: I have no husband. Jesus said to her: Thou hast said well: I have no husband. 4:18. For thou hast had five husbands: and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband. This, thou hast said truly. 4:19. The woman saith to him: Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. 4:20. Our fathers

adored on this mountain: and you say that at Jerusalem is the place where men must adore. 4:21. Jesus saith to her: Woman, believe me that the hour cometh, when you shall neither on this mountain, nor in Jerusalem, adore the Father. 4:22. You adore that which you know not: we adore that which we know. For salvation is of the Jews. 4:23. But the hour cometh and now is, when the true adorers shall adore the Father in spirit and in truth. For the Father also seeketh such to adore him. 4:24. God is a spirit: and they that adore him must adore him in spirit and in truth. 4:25. The woman saith to him: I know that the Messiah cometh (who is called Christ): therefore, when he is come, he will tell us all things. 4:26. Jesus saith to her: I am he, who am speaking with thee. 4:27. And immediately his disciples came. And they wondered that he talked with the woman. Yet no man said: What seekest thou? Or: Why talkest thou with her? 4:28. The woman therefore left her waterpot and went her way into the city and saith to the men there: 4:29. Come, and see a man who has told me all things whatsoever I have done. Is not he the Christ? 4:30. They went therefore out of

the city and came unto him. 4:31. In the mean time, the disciples prayed him, saying: Rabbi, eat. 4:32. But he said to them: I have meat to eat which you know not. 4:33. The disciples therefore said one to another: Hath any man brought him to eat? 4:34. Jesus saith to them: My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, that I may perfect his work. 4:35. Do not you say: There are yet four months, and then the harvest cometh? Behold, I say to you, lift up your eyes, and see the countries. For they are white already to harvest. 4:36. And he that reapeth receiveth wages and gathereth fruit unto life everlasting: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 4:37. For in this is the saying true: That it is one man that soweth, and it is another that reapeth. 4:38. I have sent you to reap that in which you did not labour. Others have laboured: and you have entered into their labours. 4:39. Now of that city many of the Samaritans believed in him, for the word of the woman giving testimony: He told me all things whatsoever I have done. 4:40. So when the Samaritans were come to him, they desired that he would tarry there. And he abode there two days. 4:41. And many more believed in

him, because of his own word. 4:42. And they said to the woman: We now believe, not for thy saying: for we ourselves have heard him and know that this is indeed the Saviour of the world.

FOURTH SATURDAY IN LENT

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT JOHN

John 8:1-11

8:1. And Jesus went unto mount Olivet. 8:2. And early in the morning he came again into the temple: and all the people came to him. And sitting down he taught them. 8:3. And the scribes and Pharisees bring unto him a woman taken in adultery: and they set her in the midst, 8:4. And said to him: Master, this woman was even now taken in adultery. 8:5. Now Moses in the law commanded us to stone such a one. But what sayest thou? 8:6. And this they said tempting him, that they might accuse him. But Jesus bowing himself down, wrote with his finger on the ground. 8:7. When therefore they continued asking him, he lifted up himself and said to them: He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. 8:8. And again stooping down, he

wrote on the ground. 8:9. But they hearing this, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest. And Jesus alone remained, and the woman standing in the midst. 8:10. Then Jesus lifting up himself, said to her: Woman, where are they that accused thee? Hath no man condemned thee? 8:11. Who said: No man, Lord. And Jesus said: Neither will I condemn thee. Go, and now sin no more.

FOURTH SUNDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 6:1-15***

6:1. After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is that of Tiberias. 6:2. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw the miracles which he did on them that were diseased. 6:3. Jesus therefore went up into a mountain: and there he sat with his disciples. 6:4. Now the pasch, the festival day of the Jews, was near at hand. 6:5. When Jesus therefore had lifted up his eyes and seen that a very great multitude cometh to him, he said to Philip: Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? 6:6. And this he said to try him: for he himself knew what he

would do. 6:7. Philip answered him: Two hundred coinsworth of bread is not sufficient for them that every one may take a little. 6:8. One of his disciples, Andrew, the brother of Simon Peter, saith to him: 6:9. There is a boy here that hath five barley loaves and two fishes. But what are these among so many? 6:10. Then Jesus said: Make the men sit down. Now, there was much grass in the place. The men therefore sat down, in number about five thousand. 6:11. And Jesus took the loaves: and when he had given thanks, he distributed to them that were set down. In like manner also of the fishes, as much as they would. 6:12. And when they were filled, he said to his disciples: gather up the fragments that remain, lest they be lost. 6:13. They gathered up therefore and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves which remained over and above to them that had eaten. 6:14. Now those men, when they had seen what a miracle Jesus had done, said: This is of a truth the prophet that is to come into the world. 6:15. Jesus therefore, when he knew that they would come to take him by force and make him king, fled again into the mountains, himself alone.

FIFTH MONDAY IN LENT**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN***John 2:13-25*

2:13. And the pasch of the Jews was at hand: and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. **2:14.** And he found in the temple them that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting. **2:15.** And when he had made, as it were, a scourge of little cords, he drove them all out of the temple, the sheep also and the oxen: and the money of the changers he poured out, and the tables he overthrew. **2:16.** And to them that sold doves he said: Take these things hence, and make not the house of my Father a house of traffic. **2:17.** And his disciples remembered, that it was written: The zeal of thy house hath eaten me up. **2:18.** The Jews, therefore, answered, and said to him: What sign dost thou shew unto us, seeing thou dost these things? **2:19.** Jesus answered and said to them: Destroy this temple; and in three days I will raise it up. **2:20.** The Jews then said: Six and forty years was this temple in building; and wilt thou raise it up in three days? **2:21.** But he spoke of the temple of his body. **2:22.**

When therefore he was risen again from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this: and they believed the scripture and the word that Jesus had said. **2:23.** Now when he was at Jerusalem, at the pasch, upon the festival day, many believed in his name, seeing his signs which he did. **2:24.** But Jesus did not trust himself unto them: for that he knew all men, **2:25.** And because he needed not that any should give testimony of man: for he knew what was in man.

FIFTH TUESDAY IN LENT**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN***John 7:14-31*

7:14. Now, about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple and taught. **7:15.** And the Jews wondered, saying: How doth this man know letters, having never learned? **7:16.** Jesus answered them and said: My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me. **7:17.** If any man will do the will of him, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. **7:18.** He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh the glory of him that sent him, he is true and there is no injustice in

him. 7:19. Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? 7:20. Why seek you to kill me? The multitude answered and said: Thou hast a devil. Who seeketh to kill thee? 7:21. Jesus answered and said to them: One work I have done: and you all wonder. 7:22. Therefore, Moses gave you circumcision (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers): and on the sabbath day you circumcise a man. 7:23. If a man receive circumcision on the sabbath day, that the law of Moses may not be broken: are you angry at me, because I have healed the whole man on the sabbath day? 7:24. Judge not according to the appearance: but judge just judgment. 7:25. Some therefore of Jerusalem said: Is not this he whom they seek to kill? 7:26. And behold, he speaketh openly: and they say nothing to him. Have the rulers known for a truth that this is the Christ? 7:27. But we know this man, whence he is: but when the Christ cometh, no man knoweth, whence he is. 7:28. Jesus therefore cried out in the temple, teaching and saying: You both know me, and you know whence I am. And I am not come of myself: but he that sent me is true, whom you know not. 7:29. I know him, because I am from him: and

he hath sent me. 7:30. They sought therefore to apprehend him: and no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come. 7:31. But of the people many believed in him and said: When the Christ cometh, shall he do more miracles than this man doth?

**FIFTH WEDNESDAY IN
LENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 9:1-38

9:1. And Jesus passing by, saw a man who was blind from his birth. 9:2. And his disciples asked him: Rabbi, who hath sinned, this man or his parents, that he should be born blind? 9:3. Jesus answered: Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents; but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. 9:4. I must work the works of him that sent me, whilst it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 9:5. As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world. 9:6. When he had said these things, he spat on the ground and made clay of the spittle and spread the clay upon his eyes, 9:7. And said to him: Go, wash in the pool of Siloe, which is interpreted, Sent. He went

therefore and washed: and he came seeing. 9:8. The neighbours, therefore, and they who had seen him before that he was a beggar, said: Is not this he that sat and begged? Some said: This is he. 9:9. But others said: No, but he is like him. But he said: I am he. 9:10. They said therefore to him: How were thy eyes opened? 9:11. He answered: That man that is called Jesus made clay and anointed my eyes and said to me: Go to the pool of Siloe and wash. And I went: I washed: and I see. 9:12. And they said to him: Where is he? He saith: I know not. 9:13. They bring him that had been blind to the Pharisees. 9:14. Now it was the sabbath, when Jesus made the clay and opened his eyes. 9:15. Again therefore the Pharisees asked him how he had received his sight. But he said to them: He put clay upon my eyes: and I washed: and I see. 9:16. Some therefore of the Pharisees said: This man is not of God, who keepeth not the sabbath. But others said: How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them. 9:17. They say therefore to the blind man again: What sayest thou of him that hath opened thy eyes? And he said: He is a prophet. 9:18. The Jews then did not believe concerning him,

that he had been blind and had received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight, 9:19. And asked them, saying: Is this your son, who you say was born blind? How then doth he now see? 9:20. His parents answered them and said: We know that this is our son and that he was born blind: 9:21. But how he now seeth, we know not: or who hath opened his eyes, we know not. Ask himself: he is of age: Let him speak for himself. 9:22. These things his parents said, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had already agreed among themselves that if any man should confess him to be Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. 9:23. Therefore did his parents say: He is of age. Ask himself. 9:24. They therefore called the man again that had been blind and said to him: Give glory to God. We know that this man is a sinner. 9:25. He said therefore to them: If he be a sinner, I know not. One thing I know, that whereas I was blind. now I see. 9:26. They said then to him: What did he to thee? How did he open thy eyes? 9:27. He answered them: I have told you already, and you have heard. Why would you hear it again? Will you also become his disciples? 9:28. They reviled him therefore and said: Be thou his

disciple; but we are the disciples of Moses. 9:29. We know that God spoke to Moses: but as to this man, we know not from whence he is. 9:30. The man answered and said to them: why, herein is a wonderful thing, that you know not from whence he is, and he hath opened my eyes. 9:31. Now we know that God doth not hear sinners: but if a man be a server of God and doth his will, him he heareth. 9:32. From the beginning of the world it hath not been heard, that any man hath opened the eyes of one born blind. 9:33. Unless this man were of God, he could not do anything. 9:34. They answered and said to him: Thou wast wholly born in sins; and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out. 9:35. Jesus heard that they had cast him out. And when he had found him, he said to him: Dost thou believe in the Son of God? 9:36. He answered, and said: Who is he, Lord, that I may believe in him? 9:37. And Jesus said to him: Thou hast both seen him; and it is he that talketh with thee. 9:38. And he said: I believe, Lord. And falling down, he adored him.

FIFTH THURSDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

LUKE
Luke 7:11-16

7:11. And it came to pass afterwards that he went into a city that is called Naim: and there went with him his disciples and a great multitude. 7:12. And when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold a dead man was carried out, the only son of his mother: and she was a widow. And a great multitude of the city was with her. 7:13. Whom when the Lord had seen, being moved with mercy towards her, he said to her: Weep not. 7:14. And he came near and touched the bier. And they that carried it stood still. And he said: Young man, I say to thee, arise. 7:15. And he that was dead sat up and begun to speak. And he gave him to his mother. 7:16. And there came a fear upon them all: and they glorified God saying: A great prophet is risen up among us: and, God hath visited his people.

FIFTH FRIDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 11:1-45

11:1. Now there was a certain man sick, named Lazarus, of Bethania, of the town of Mary and of Martha her sister. 11:2. (And Mary

was she that anointed the Lord with ointment and wiped his feet with her hair: whose brother Lazarus was sick.) 11:3. His sisters therefore sent to him, saying: Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. 11:4. And Jesus hearing it, said to them: This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God: that the Son of God may be glorified by it. 11:5. Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister Mary and Lazarus. 11:6. When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he still remained in the same place two days. 11:7. Then after that, he said to his disciples: Let us go into Judea again. 11:8. The disciples say to him: Rabbi, the Jews but now sought to stone thee. And goest thou thither again? 11:9. Jesus answered: Are there not twelve hours of the day? If a man walk in the day he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world: 11:10. But if he walk in the night, he stumbleth, because the light is not in him. 11:11. These things he said; and after that he said to them: Lazarus our friend sleepeth: but I go that I may awake him out of sleep. 11:12. His disciples therefore said: Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well. 11:13. But Jesus spoke of his death: and they thought that he spoke of the repose of sleep. 11:14. Then therefore Jesus said to them plainly: Lazarus is dead. 11:15. And I am glad, for your sakes; that I was not there, that you may believe. But, let us go to him. 11:16. Thomas therefore, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples: Let us also go, that we may die with him. 11:17. Jesus therefore came: and found that he had been four days already in the grave. 11:18. (Now Bethania was near Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off.) 11:19. And many of the Jews were come to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. 11:20. Martha therefore, as soon as she heard that Jesus was come, went to meet him: but Mary sat at home. 11:21. Martha therefore said to Jesus: Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 11:22. But now also I know that whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee. 11:23. Jesus saith to her: Thy brother shall rise again. 11:24. Martha saith to him: I know that he shall rise again, in the resurrection at the last day. 11:25. Jesus said to her: I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, although he be dead, shall live: 11:26. And every one that liveth and believeth in me shall not die for ever. Believest thou this? 11:27.

She saith to him: Yea, Lord, I have believed that thou art Christ, the Son of the living God, who art come into this world. 11:28. And when she had said these things, she went and called her sister Mary secretly, saying: The master is come and calleth for thee. 11:29. She, as soon as she heard this, riseth quickly and cometh to him. 11:30. For Jesus was not yet come into the town: but he was still in that place where Martha had met him. 11:31. The Jews therefore, who were with her in the house and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up speedily and went out, followed her, saying: She goeth to the grave to weep there. 11:32. When Mary therefore was come where Jesus was, seeing him, she fell down at his feet and saith to him. Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 11:33. Jesus, therefore, when he saw her weeping, and the Jews that were come with her weeping, groaned in the spirit and troubled himself, 11:34. And said: Where have you laid him? They say to him: Lord, come and see. 11:35. And Jesus wept. 11:36. The Jews therefore said: Behold how he loved him. 11:37. But some of them said: Could not he that opened the eyes of the man born blind have caused that this man should not

die? 11:38. Jesus therefore again groaning in himself, cometh to the sepulchre. Now it was a cave; and a stone was laid over it. 11:39. Jesus saith: Take away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith to him: Lord, by this time he stinketh, for he is now of four days. 11:40. Jesus saith to her: Did not I say to thee that if thou believe, thou shalt see the glory of God? 11:41. They took therefore the stone away. And Jesus lifting up his eyes, said: Father, I give thee thanks that thou hast heard me. 11:42. And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people who stand about have I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. 11:43. When he had said these things, he cried with a loud voice: Lazarus, come forth. 11:44. And presently he that had been dead came forth, bound feet and hands with winding bands. And his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus said to them: Loose him and let him go. 11:45. Many therefore of the Jews, who were come to Mary and Martha and had seen the things that Jesus did, believed in him.

FIFTH SATURDAY IN LENT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

JOHN
John 8:12-20

8:12. Again therefore, Jesus spoke to: them, saying: I am the light of the world. He that followeth me walketh not in darkness, but shall have the light of life. **8:13.** The Pharisees therefore said to him: Thou givest testimony of thyself. Thy testimony is not true. **8:14.** Jesus answered and said to them: Although I give testimony of myself, my testimony is true: for I know whence I came and whither I go. **8:15.** You judge according to the flesh: I judge not any man. **8:16.** And if I do judge, my judgment is true: because I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. **8:17.** And in your law it is written that the testimony of two men is true. **8:18.** I am one that give testimony of myself: and the Father that sent me giveth testimony of me. **8:19.** They said therefore to him: Where is thy Father? Jesus answered: Neither me do you know, nor my Father. If you did know me, perhaps you would know my Father also. **8:20.** These words Jesus spoke in the treasury, teaching in the temple: and no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

}

FIFTH SUNDAY IN LENT
PASSION SUNDAY
FIRST SUNDAY IN
PASSION TIME

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF**
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 8:46-59

(At that Jesus was teaching in the Treasury of the Temple, and He said to the crowd of the Jews;) Which of you shall convince me of sin? If I say the truth to you, why do you not believe me: He that is of God heareth the words of God. Therefore you hear them not, because you are not of God. The Jews therefore answered and said to him: Do not we say well that thou art a Samaritan and hast a devil? Jesus answered: I have not a devil: but I honour my Father. And you have dishonoured me. But I seek not my own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Amen, amen, I say to you: If any man keep my word, he shall not see death for ever. The Jews therefore said: Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets: and thou sayest: If any man keep my word, he shall not taste death for ever. Art thou greater than our father Abraham who is dead? And the prophets are dead. Whom dost thou make thyself? Jesus answered: If

I glorify myself, my glory is nothing. It is my Father that glorifieth me, of whom you say that he is your God. And you have not known him: but I know him. And if I shall say that I know him not, I shall be like to you, a liar. But I do know him and do keep his word. Abraham your father rejoiced that he might see my day: he saw it and was glad. The Jews therefore said to him: Thou art not yet fifty years old. And hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said to them: Amen, amen, I say to you, before Abraham was made, I AM. They took up stones therefore to cast at him. But Jesus hid himself and went out of the temple.

**MONDAY OF FIRST WEEK
IN PASSION TIME**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 7:32-39***

7:32. The Pharisees heard the people murmuring these things concerning him (*that Jesus was working miracles just as foretold would the Messiah*): and the rulers and Pharisees sent ministers to apprehend him. **7:33.** Jesus therefore said to them: Yet a little while I am with you: and then I go to him that sent me. **7:34.** You shall seek me and shall not find

me: and where I am, thither you cannot come. **7:35.** The Jews therefore said among themselves: Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? Will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles and teach the Gentiles? **7:36.** What is this saying that he hath said: You shall seek me and shall not find me? And: Where I am, you cannot come? **7:37.** And on the last, and great day of the festivity, Jesus stood and cried, saying: If any man thirst, let him come to me and drink. **7:38.** He that believeth in me, as the scripture saith: Out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. **7:39.** Now this he said of the Spirit which they should receive who believed in him: for as yet the Spirit was not given, because Jesus was not yet glorified.

**TUESDAY OF THE FIRST
WEEK OF PASSION TIME**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 7:1-13***

7:1. After these things, Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Judea, because the Jews sought to kill him. **7:2.** Now the Jews feast of tabernacles was at hand. **7:3.** And his brethren said to, him: Pass from

hence and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see thy works which thou dost. 7:4. For there is no man that doth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, manifest thyself to the world. 7:5. For neither did his brethren believe in him. 7:6. Then Jesus said to them: My time is not yet come; but your time is always ready. 7:7. The world cannot hate you: but me it hateth, because I give testimony of it, that the works thereof are evil, 7:8. Go you up to this festival day: but I go not up to this festival day, because my time is not accomplished. 7:9. When he had said these things, he himself stayed in Galilee. 7:10. But after his brethren were gone up, then he also went up to the feast, not openly, but, as it were, in secret. 7:11. The Jews therefore sought him on the festival day and said: Where is he? 7:12. And there was much murmuring among the multitude concerning him. For some said: He is a good man. And others said: No, but he seduceth the people. 7:13. Yet no man spoke openly of him, for fear of the Jews.

**WEDNESDAY OF THE
FIRST WEEK OF PASSION
TIME**

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 10:22-38

10:22. And it was the feast of the dedication at Jerusalem: and it was winter. 10:23. And Jesus walked in the temple, in Solomon's porch. 10:24. The Jews therefore came round about him and said to him: How long dost thou hold our souls in suspense? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. 10:25. Jesus answered them: I speak to you, and you believe not: the works that I do in the name of my Father, they give testimony of me. 10:26. But you do not believe, because you are not of my sheep. 10:27. My sheep hear my voice. And I know them: and they follow me. 10:28. And I give them life everlasting: and they shall not perish for ever. And no man shall pluck them out of my hand. 10:29. That which my Father hath given me is greater than all: and no one can snatch them out of the hand of my Father. 10:30. I and the Father are one. 10:31. The Jews then took up stones to stone him. 10:32. Jesus answered them: Many good works I have shewed you from my Father. For which of those works do you stone me? 10:33. The Jews answered him: For a good work we

stone thee not, but for blasphemy: and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. 10:34. Jesus answered them: Is it not written in your law: I said, you are gods? 10:35. If he called them gods to whom the word of God was spoken; and the scripture cannot be broken: 10:36. Do you say of him whom the Father hath sanctified and sent into the world: Thou blasphemest; because I said: I am the Son of God? 10:37. If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. 10:38. But if I do, though you will not believe me, believe the works: that you may know and believe that the Father is in me and I in the Father.

**THURSDAY OF THE FIRST
WEEK IN PASSION TIME**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 7:36-50

7:36. And one of the Pharisees desired him to eat with him. And he went into the house of the Pharisee and sat down to meat. 7:37. And behold a woman that was in the city, a sinner, when she knew that he sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment. 7:38. And standing behind at his feet.

she began to wash his feet with tears and wiped them with the hairs of her head and kissed his feet and anointed them with the ointment. 7:39. And the Pharisee, who had invited him, seeing it, spoke within himself, saying: This man, if he were if a prophet, would know surely who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him, that she is a sinner. 7:40. And Jesus answering, said to him: Simon, I have somewhat to say to thee. But he said: Master, say it. 7:41. A certain creditor had two debtors: the one owed five hundred coins and the other fifty. 7:42. And whereas they had not wherewith to pay, he forgave them both. Which therefore of the two loveth him most? 7:43. Simon answering, said: I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he said to him: Thou hast judged rightly. 7:44. And turning to the woman, he said unto Simon: Dost thou see this woman? I entered into thy house: thou gavest me no water for my feet. But she with tears hath washed my feet; and with her hairs hath wiped them. 7:45. Thou gavest me no kiss. But she, since she came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 7:46. My head with oil thou didst not anoint. But she with ointment hath anointed my feet. 7:47. Wherefore, I say

to thee: Many sins are forgiven her, because she hath loved much. But to whom less is forgiven, he loveth less. 7:48. And he said to her: Thy sins are forgiven thee. 7:49. And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves: Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 7:50. And he said to the woman: Thy faith hath made thee safe. Go in peace.

**FRIDAY OF THE FIRST
WEEK OF PASSION TIME**

And

**FEAST OF THE SEVEN
SORROWS OF THE
BLESSED VIRGIN MARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 11:47-54

11:47. The chief priests, therefore, and the Pharisees gathered a council and said: What do we, for this man doth many miracles? 11:48. If we let him alone so, all will believe in him; and the Romans will come, and take away our place and nation. 11:49. But one of them, named Caiphas, being the high priest that year, said to them: You know nothing. 11:50. Neither do you consider that it is expedient for you that one man should die for the people and that the whole

nation perish not. 11:51. And this he spoke not of himself: but being the high priest of that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for the nation. 11:52. And not only for the nation, but to gather together in one the children of God that were dispersed. 11:53. From that day therefore they devised to put him to death. 11:54. Wherefore Jesus walked no more openly among the Jews: but he went into a country near the desert, unto a city that is called Ephrem. And there he abode with his disciples.

**SATURDAY OF THE FIRST
WEEK OF PASSION TIME**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 12:10-36

12:10. But the chief priests thought to kill Lazarus also: 12:11. Because many of the Jews, by reason of him, went away and believed in Jesus. 12:12. And on the next day, a great multitude that was come to the festival day, when they had heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 12:13. Took branches of palm trees and went forth to meet him and cried Hosanna. Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord, the king of Israel.

12:14. And Jesus found a young ass and sat upon it, as it is written: 12:15. Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold thy king cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. 12:16. These things his disciples did not know at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then they remembered that these things were written of him and that they had done these things to him. 12:17. The multitude therefore gave testimony, which was with him, when he called Lazarus out of the grave and raised him from the dead. 12:18. For which reason also the people came to meet him, because they heard that he had done this miracle. 12:19. The Pharisees therefore said among themselves: Do you see that we prevail nothing? Behold, the whole world is gone after him. 12:20. Now there were certain Gentiles among them, who came up to adore on the festival day. 12:21. These therefore came to Philip, who was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying: Sir, we would see Jesus. 12:22. Philip cometh and telleth Andrew. Again Andrew and Philip told Jesus. 12:23. But Jesus answered them, saying: The hour is come that the Son of man should be glorified. 12:24. Amen, amen, I say to you, unless the grain of wheat falling

into the ground die, 12:25. Itself remaineth alone. But if it die it bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life shall lose it and he that hateth his life in this world keepeth it unto life eternal. 12:26. If any man minister to me, let him follow me: and where I am, there also shall my minister be. If any man minister to me, him will my Father honour. 12:27. Now is my soul troubled. And what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour. But for this cause I came unto this hour. 12:28. Father, glorify thy name. A voice therefore came from heaven: I have both glorified it and will glorify it again. 12:29. The multitude therefore that stood and heard said that it thundered. Others said: An angel spoke to him. 12:30. Jesus answered and said: This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. 12:31. Now is the judgment of the world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. 12:32. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all things to myself. 12:33. (Now this he said, signifying what death he should die.) 12:34. The multitude answered him: We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever. And how sayest thou: The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of man? 12:35. Jesus therefore said to

them: Yet a little while, the light is among you. Walk whilst you have the light, and the darkness overtake you not. And he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. 12:36. Whilst you have the light, believe in the light, that you may be the children of light. These things Jesus spoke: and he went away and hid himself from them.

}

PALM SUNDAY

THE GOSPEL

The book is NOT incensed, and at the end of the Gospel the faithful are NOT blessed with the Gospel book.

C: Then Jesus came with them into a country place which is called Gethsemani. And he said to his disciples:

+: Sit you here, till I go yonder and pray.

C: And taking with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, he began to grow sorrowful and to be sad. Then he saith to them:

+: My soul is sorrowful even unto death. Stay you here and watch with me.

C: And going a little further, he fell upon his face, praying and saying:

+: My Father, if it be possible, let this chalice pass from me. Nevertheless, not as I will but as thou wilt.

C: And he cometh to his disciples and findeth them asleep. And he saith to Peter:

+: What? Could you not watch one hour with me? Watch ye: and pray that ye enter not into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

C: Again the second time, he went and prayed, saying:

+: My Father, if this chalice may not pass away, but I must drink it, thy will be done.

C: And he cometh again and findeth them sleeping: for their eyes were heavy. And leaving them, he went again: and he prayed the third time, saying the selfsame word. Then he cometh to his disciples and said to them:

+: Sleep ye now and take your rest. Behold the hour is at hand: and the Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise: let us go. Behold he is at hand that will betray me.

C: As he yet spoke, behold Judas, one of the twelve,

came, and with him a great multitude with swords and clubs, sent from the chief priests and the ancients of the people. And he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying:

S: Whomsoever I shall kiss, that is he. Hold him fast.

C: And forthwith coming to Jesus, he said: **S:** Hail, Rabbi.

C: And he kissed him. And Jesus said to him:

+: Friend, whereto art thou come?

C: Then they came up and laid hands on Jesus and held him. And behold one of them that were with Jesus, stretching forth his hand, drew out his sword: and striking the servant of the high priest, cut off his ear. Then Jesus saith to him:

+: Put up again thy sword into its place: for all that take the sword shall perish with the sword. Thinkest thou that I cannot ask my Father, and he will give me presently more than twelve legions of angels? How then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that so it must be done?

C: In that same hour, Jesus said to the multitudes:

+: You are come out, as it were to a robber, with swords and clubs to apprehend me. I sat daily with you, teaching in the temple: and you laid not hands on me.

C: Now all this was done that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then the disciples, all leaving him, fled.

C: But they holding Jesus led him to Caiphas the high priest, where the scribes and the ancients were assembled. And Peter followed him afar off, even to the court of the high priest, And going in, he sat with the servants, that he might see the end. And the chief priests and the whole council sought false witness against Jesus, that they might put him to death. And they found not, whereas many false witnesses had come in. And last of all there came two false witnesses: And they said:

S: This man said, I am able to destroy the temple of God and after three days to rebuild it.

C: And the high priest rising up, said to him:

S: Answerest thou nothing to the things which these witness against thee?

C: But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest said to him:

S: I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us if thou be the Christ the Son of God.

C: Jesus saith to him:

+: Thou hast said it. Nevertheless I say to you, hereafter you shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of the power of God and coming in the clouds of heaven.

C: Then the high priest rent his garments, saying:

S: He hath blasphemed: What further need have we of witnesses? Behold, now you have heard the blasphemy. What think you?

C: But they answering, said:

S: He is guilty of death.

C: Then did they spit in his face and buffeted him. And others struck his face with the palms of their hands, Saying:

S: Prophecy unto us, O Christ. Who is he that struck thee?

C: But Peter sat without in the court. And there came to him a servant maid, saying:

S: Thou also wast with Jesus the Galilean.

C: But he denied before them all, saying:

S: I know not what thou sayest.

C: And as he went out of the gate, another maid saw him; and she saith to them that were there:

S: This man also was with Jesus of Nazareth.

C: And again he denied with an oath:

S: I know not the man.

C: And after a little while, they came that stood by and said to Peter:

S: Surely thou also art one of them. For even thy speech doth discover thee.

C: Then he began to curse and to swear that he knew not the man. And immediately the cock crew. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus which he had said: Before the cock crew, thou wilt deny me thrice. And going forth, he wept bitterly.

C: And when morning was come, all the chief priests and ancients of the people took counsel against Jesus, that they might put him to

death. And they brought him bound and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas, who betrayed him, seeing that he was condemned, repenting himself, brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and ancients, Saying:

S: I have sinned in betraying innocent blood.

C: But they said:

S: What is that to us? Look thou to it.

C: And casting down the pieces of silver in the temple, he departed and went and hanged himself with an halter. But the chief priests having taken the pieces of silver, said:

S: It is not lawful to put them into the corbona, because it is the price of blood.

C: And after they had consulted together, they bought with them the potter's field, to be a burying place for strangers. For this cause that field was called Haceldama, that is, the field of blood, even to this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremias the prophet, saying: And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was prized, whom they prized of

the children of Israel. And they gave them unto the potter's field, as the Lord appointed to me.

C: And Jesus stood before the governor, and the governor asked him, saying:

S: Art thou the king of the Jews?

C: Jesus saith to him:

+: Thou sayest it.

C: And when he was accused by the chief priests and ancients, he answered nothing. Then Pilate saith to him:

S: Dost not thou hear how great testimonies they allege against thee?

C: And he answered him to never a word, so that the governor wondered exceedingly. Now upon the solemn day the governor was accustomed to release to the people one prisoner, whom they would. And he had then a notorious prisoner that was called Barabbas. They therefore being gathered together, Pilate said:

S: Whom will you that I release to You: Barabbas, or Jesus that is called Christ?

C: For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. And as he was sitting in the

place of judgment, his wife sent to him, saying:

S: Have thou nothing to do with that just man; for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

C: But the chief priests and ancients persuaded the people that they should ask Barabbas and make Jesus away. And the governor answering, said to them:

S: Whether will you of the two to be released unto you?

C: But they said:

S: Barabbas.

C: Pilate saith to them:

S: What shall I do then with Jesus that is called Christ?

C: They say all:

S: Let him be crucified.

C: The governor said to them:

S: Why, what evil hath he done?

C: But they cried out the more, saying:

S: Let him be crucified.

C: And Pilate seeing that he prevailed nothing, but that rather a tumult was made,

taking water washed his hands before the people, saying:

S: I am innocent of the blood of this just man. Look you to it.

C: And the whole people answering, said:

S: His blood be upon us and upon our children.

C: Then he released to them Barabbas: and having scourged Jesus, delivered him unto them to be crucified.

C: Then the soldiers of the governor, taking Jesus into the hall, gathered together unto him the whole band. And stripping him, they put a scarlet cloak about him. And plating a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand. And bowing the knee before him, they mocked him, saying:

S: Hail, King of the Jews.

C: And spitting upon him, they took the reed and struck his head. And after they had mocked him, they took off the cloak from him and put on him his own garments and led him away to crucify him. And going out, they found a man of Cyrene, named Simon: him they forced to take up his cross. And they came to

the place that is called Golgotha, which is the place of Calvary. And they gave him wine to drink mingled with gall. And when he had tasted, he would not drink. And after they had crucified him, they divided his garments, casting lots; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: They divided my garments among them; and upon my vesture they cast lots. And they sat and watched him. And they put over his head his cause written: **THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

C: Then were crucified with him two thieves: one on the right hand and one on the left. And they that passed by blasphemed him, wagging their heads, And saying:

S: Vah, thou that destroyest the temple of God and in three days dost rebuild it: save thy own self. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

C: In like manner also the chief priests, with the scribes and ancients, mocking said:

S: He saved others: himself he cannot save. If he be the king of Israel, let him now come down from the cross: and we will believe him. He trusted in God: let him now deliver him if he will have

him. For he said: I am the Son of God.

C: And the selfsame thing the thieves also that were crucified with him reproached him with. Now from the sixth hour, there was darkness over the whole earth, until the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying:

+ Eli, Eli, lamma sabacthani?

C: That is,

+ My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken me?

C: And some that stood there and heard said:

S: This man calleth Elias.

C: And immediately one of them running took a sponge and filled it with vinegar and put it on a reed and gave him to drink. And the others said:

S: Let be. Let us see whether Elias will come to deliver him.

C: And Jesus again crying with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And behold the veil of the temple was rent in two from the top even to the bottom: and the earth quaked and the rocks were rent. And the graves

were opened: and many bodies of the saints that had slept arose, And coming out of the tombs after his resurrection, came into the holy city and appeared to many. Now the centurion and they that were with him watching Jesus, having seen the earthquake and the things that were done, were sore afraid, saying:

S: Indeed this was the Son of God.

C: And there were there many women afar off, who had followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: Among whom was Mary Magdalen and Mary the mother of James and Joseph and the mother of the sons of Zebedee.

C: And when it was evening, there came a certain rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was a disciple of Jesus. He went to Pilate and asked the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded that the body should be delivered. And Joseph taking the body wrapped it up in a clean linen cloth: And laid it in his own new monument, which he had hewed out in a rock. And he rolled a great stone to the door of the monument and went his way.

The faithful are NOT blessed with the Gospel book.

V. Here endeth the reading of The Passion of Our Lord.

R. Praise be to Thee, O Christ.

MONDAY OF HOLY WEEK

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 12:1-9

12:1. Jesus therefore, six days before the pasch, came to Bethania, where Lazarus had been dead, whom Jesus raised to life. **12:2.** And they made him a supper there: and Martha served. But Lazarus was one of them that were at table with him. **12:3.** Mary therefore took a pound of ointment of right spikenard, of great price, and anointed the feet of Jesus and wiped his feet with her hair. And the house was filled with the odour of the ointment. **12:4.** Then one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, he that was about to betray him, said: **12:5.** Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred coins and given to the poor? **12:6.** Now he said this not because he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief and, having the purse, carried the things that were put therein. **12:7.** Jesus therefore said: Let her alone, that she may keep it

against the day of my burial. 12:8. For the poor you have always with you: but me you have not always. 12:9. A great multitude therefore of the Jews knew that he was there; and they came, not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus, whom he had raised from the dead.

TUESDAY OF HOLY WEEK

**+ THE PASSION OF OUR
LORD JESUS CHRIST
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK**

Mark 14:1-72; 15:1-46

C: Narrator

+: Celebrant

S: Choir and/or Faithful

The Plot to Betray Jesus

C: 14:1. Now the feast of the pasch and of the Azymes was after two days: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might by some wile lay hold on him and kill him. 14:2. But they said: Not on the festival day, lest there should be a tumult among the people. 14:3. And when he was in Bethania, in the house of Simon the leper, and was at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of precious spikenard. And breaking the alabaster box, she poured it out upon his head. 14:4. Now there were some that had indignation within

themselves and said:

S: Why was this waste of the ointment made? 14:5. For this ointment might have been sold for more than three hundred coins and given to the poor.

C: And they murmured against her. 14:6. But Jesus said:

+: Let her alone. Why do You molest her? She hath wrought a good work upon me. 14:7. For the poor you have always with you: and whensoever you will, you may do them good: but me you have not always. 14:8. She hath done what she could: she is come beforehand to anoint my body for the burial. 14:9. Amen, I say to you, wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, that also which she hath done shall be told for a memorial of her.

C: 14:10. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went to the chief priests, to betray him to them. 14:11. Who hearing it were glad: and they promised him they would give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

The Preparation of the Pasch

14:12. Now on the first day of the unleavened bread,

when they sacrificed the pasch, the disciples say to him:

S: Whither wilt thou that we go and prepare for thee to eat the pasch?

C: 14:13. And he sendeth two of his disciples and saith to them:

+: Go ye into the city; and there shall meet you a man carrying a pitcher of water. Follow him. 14:14. And whithersoever he shall go in, say to the master of the house, The master saith, Where is my refectory, where I may eat the pasch with my disciples? 14:15. And he will shew you a large dining room furnished. And there prepare ye for us.

C: 14:16. And his disciples went their way and came into the city. And they found as he had told them: and they prepared the pasch.

The Last Supper

14:17. And when evening was come, he cometh with the twelve. 14:18. And when they were at table and eating, Jesus saith:

+: Amen I say to you, one of you that eateth with me shall betray me.

C: 14:19. But they began to be sorrowful and to say to

him, one by one:

S: Is it I?

C: 14:20. Who saith to them:

+: One of the twelve, who dippeth with me his hand in the dish. 14:21. And the Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man shall be betrayed. It were better for him, if that man had not been born.

C: 14:22. And whilst they were eating, Jesus took bread; and blessing, broke and gave to them and said:

+: Take ye. This is my body.

C: 14:23. And having taken the chalice, giving thanks, he gave it to them. And they all drank of it.

+: 14:24. And he said to them: This is my blood of the new testament, which shall be shed for many. 14:25. Amen I say to you that I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine until that day when I shall drink it new in the kingdom of God.

C: 14:26. And when they had sung an hymn, they went forth to the mount of Olives. 14:27. And Jesus saith to them:

+: You will all be scandalized in my regard this night. For it is written: I will strike the shepherd, and the sheep shall be dispersed. 14:28. But after I shall be risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

C: 14:29. But Peter saith to him: Although all shall be scandalized in thee, yet not I. 14:30. And Jesus saith to him:

+: Amen I say to thee, to-day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

C: 14:31. But he spoke the more vehemently:

S: Although I should die together with thee, I will not deny thee.

C: And in like manner also said they all.

Jesus Prays in Gethsemani

14:32. And they came to a farm called Gethsemani. And he saith to his disciples:

+: Sit you here, while I pray.

C: 14:33. And he taketh Peter and James and John with him: and he began to fear and to be heavy. 14:34. And he saith to them:

+: My soul is sorrowful even

unto death. Stay you here and watch.

C: 14:35. And when he was gone forward a little, he fell flat on the ground: and he prayed that, if it might be, the hour might pass from him. 14:36. And he saith:

+: Abba, Father, all things are possible to thee: remove this chalice from me; but not what I will, but what thou wilt.

C: 14:37. And he cometh and findeth them sleeping. And he saith to Peter:

+: Simon, sleepest thou? Couldst thou not watch one hour? 14:38. Watch ye: and pray that you enter not into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

C: 14:39. And going away again, he prayed, saying the same words. 14:40. And when he returned, he found them again asleep (for their eyes were heavy): and they knew not what to answer him. 14:41. And he cometh the third time and saith to them:

+: Sleep ye now and take your rest. It is enough. The hour is come: behold the Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of sinners. 14:42. Rise up: let us go. Behold, he that will betray me is at hand.

Judas Approaches to Apprehend Jesus

C: 14:43. And while he was yet speaking, cometh Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve: and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the ancients. 14:44. And he that betrayed him had given them a sign, saying:

S: Whomsoever I shall kiss, that is he. Lay hold on him: and lead him away carefully.

C: 14:45. And when he was come, immediately going up to him he saith:

S: Hail, Rabbi!

C: And he kissed him. 14:46. But they laid hands on him and held him. 14:47. And one of them that stood by, drawing a sword, struck a servant of the chief priest and cut off his ear. 14:48. And Jesus answering, said to them:

+: Are you come out as to a robber, with swords and staves to apprehend me? 14:49. I was daily with you in the temple teaching: and you did not lay hands on me. But that the scriptures may be fulfilled.

C: 14:50. Then his disciples, leaving him, all fled away. 14:51. And a

certain young man followed him, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body. And they laid hold on him. 14:52. But he, casting off the linen cloth, fled from them naked.

Jesus Before the High Priest

14:53. And they brought Jesus to the high priest. And all the priests and the scribes and the ancients assembled together. 14:54. And Peter followed him afar off, even into the court of the high priest. And he sat with the servants at the fire and warmed himself. 14:55. And the chief priests and all the council sought for evidence against Jesus, that they might put him to death: and found none. 14:56. For many bore false witness against him: and their evidences were not agreeing. 14:57. And some rising up, bore false witness against him, saying:

S: 14:58. We heard him say, I Will destroy this temple made with hands and within three days I will build another not made with hands.

C: 14:59. And their witness did not agree. 14:60. And the high priest rising up in the midst, asked Jesus, saying:

S: Answerest thou nothing

to the things that are laid to thy charge by these men?

C: 14:61. But he held his peace and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him and said to him:

S: Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed God?

C: 14:62. And Jesus said to him:

+ I am. And you shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of the power of God and coming with the clouds of heaven.

C: 14:63. Then the high priest rending his garments, saith:

S: What need we any further witnesses? 14:64. You have heard the blasphemy. What think you?

C: Who all condemned him to be guilty of death. 14:65. And some began to spit on him and to cover his face and to buffet him and to say unto him:

S: Prophecy.

C: And the servants struck him with the palms their hands.

Peter Denies Jesus

14:66. Now when Peter was in the court below, there cometh one of the maidservants of the high priest. 14:67. And when she had seen Peter warming himself looking on him, she saith:

S: Thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

C: 14:68. But he denied, saying:

S: I neither know nor understand what thou sayest.

C: And he went forth before the court; and the cock crew. 14:69. And again a maidservant seeing him, began to say to the standers by: This is one of them. 14:70. But he denied again. And after a while they that stood by said again to Peter:

S: Surely thou art one of them; for thou art also a Galilean.

C: 14:71. But he began to curse and to swear, saying: I know not this man of whom you speak. 14:72. And immediately the cock crew again. And Peter remembered the word that Jesus had said unto him: Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt thrice deny me. And he began to weep, 15:1. And straightway in the morning, the chief priests holding a consultation with

the ancients and the scribes and the whole council, binding Jesus, led him away and delivered him to Pilate.

Pilate Endeavors to Save Jesus

15:2. And Pilate asked him:

S: Art thou the king of the Jews?

C: But he answering, saith to him:

+: Thou sayest it.

C: 15:3. And the chief priests accused him in many things. 15:4. And Pilate again asked him, saying:

S: Answerest thou nothing? Behold in how many things they accuse thee.

C: 15:5. But Jesus still answered nothing: so that Pilate wondered. 15:6. Now on the festival day he was wont to release unto them one of the prisoners, whomsoever they demanded. 15:7. And there was one called Barabbas, who was put in prison with some seditious men, who in the sedition had committed murder. 15:8. And when the multitude was come up, they began to desire that he would do as he had ever done unto them. 15:9. And Pilate answered them and said:

S: Will you that I release to you the king of the Jews?

C: 15:10. For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him up out of envy. 15:11. But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas to them. 15:12. And Pilate again answering, saith to them:

S: What will you then that I do to the king of the Jews?

C: 15:13. But they again cried out:

S: Crucify him.

C: 15:14. And Pilate saith to them:

S: Why, what evil hath he done?

C: But they cried out the more:

S: Crucify him.

Pilate Consents to the Crucifixion

C: 15:15. And so Pilate being willing to satisfy the people, released to them Barabbas: and delivered up Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. 15:16. And the soldiers led him away into the court of the palace: and they called together the whole band. 15:17. And

they clothed him with purple: and, plating a crown of thorns, they put it upon him. 15:18. And they began to salute him: Hail, king of the Jews. 15:19. And they struck his head with a reed: and they did spit on him. And bowing their knees, they adored him. 15:20. And after they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him and put his own garments on him: and they led him out to crucify him. 15:21. And they forced one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and of Rufus, to take up his cross. 15:22. And they bring him into the place called Golgotha, which being interpreted is, The place of Calvary. 15:23. And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh. But he took it not.

Jesus Is Crucified

15:24. And crucifying him, they divided his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. 15:25. And it was the third hour: and they crucified him. 15:26. And the inscription of his cause was written over: THE KING OF THE JEWS. 15:27. And with him they crucify two thieves: the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. 15:28. And the scripture was fulfilled,

which saith: And with the wicked he was reputed. 15:29. And they that passed by blasphemed him, wagging their heads and saying:

S: Vah, thou that destroyest the temple of God and in three days buildest it up again: 15:30. Save thyself, coming down from the cross.

C: 15:31. In like manner also the chief priests, mocking, said with the scribes one to another:

S: He saved others; himself he cannot save. 15:32. Let Christ the king of Israel come down now from the cross, that we may see and believe.

C: And they that were crucified with him, reviled him. 15:33. And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole earth until the ninth hour. 15:34. And at the ninth hour, Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying:

+: Eloi, Eloi, lamma sabacthani?

C: Which is, being interpreted:

+: My God, My God, Why hast thou forsaken me?

C: 15:35. And some of the standers by hearing, said:

S: Behold he calleth Elias.

C: 15:36. And one running and filling a sponge with vinegar and putting it upon a reed, gave him to drink, saying:

S: Stay, let us see if Elias come to take him down.

C: 15:37. And Jesus, having cried out with a loud voice, gave up the ghost.

Here all kneel, and pause a little while.

15:38. And the veil of the temple was rent in two, from the top to the bottom.

15:39. And the centurion who stood over against him, seeing that crying out in this manner he had given up the ghost. said: Indeed this man was the son of God. 15:40. And there were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalen and Mary the mother of James the Less and of Joseph and Salome, 15:41. Who also when he was in Galilee followed him and ministered to him, and many other women that came up with him to Jerusalem.

Here is said by the Priest:

Cleanse my heart and my lips, O Almighty God, who didst cleanse the lips of the prophet Isaiah with a

burning coal, and in Thy gracious mercy so purify me that I may proclaim Thy Holy Gospel, we ask this through Christ Our Lord. Amen.

C: 15:42. And when evening was now come (because it was the Parasceve, that is, the day before the sabbath), 15:43. Joseph of Arimathea, a noble counsellor, who was also himself looking for the kingdom of God, came and went in boldly to Pilate and begged the body of Jesus. 15:44. But Pilate wondered that he should be already dead. And sending for the centurion, he asked him if he were already dead. 15:45. And when he had understood it by the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. 15:46. And Joseph, buying fine linen and taking him down, wrapped him up in the fine linen and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewed out of a rock. And he rolled a stone to the door of the sepulchre.

The faithful are NOT blessed with the Gospel book.

V. Here endeth the reading of the Passion of the Lord.

R. Priase be to Thee, O Christ.

**WEDNESDAY OF HOLY
WEEK**

**+ THE PASSION OF OUR
LORD JESUS CHRIST
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 22:1-71; 23:1-53

C: Narrator

+: Celebrant

S: Choir and/or Faithful

The Plot to Betray Jesus

C: 22:1. Now the feast of unleavened bread, which is called the pasch, was at hand. **22:2.** And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might put Jesus to death: but they feared the people. **22:3.** And Satan entered into Judas, who was surnamed Iscariot, one of the twelve. **22:4.** And he went and discoursed with the chief priests and the magistrates, how he might betray him to them. **22:5.** And they were glad and covenanted to give him money. **22:6.** And he promised. And he sought opportunity to betray him in the absence of the multitude.

The Preparation of the Pasch

C: 22:7. And the day of the unleavened bread came, on which it was necessary that the pasch should be killed. **22:8.** And he sent Peter and John, saying:

+: Go, and prepare for us the pasch, that we may eat.

C: 22:9. But they said:

S: Where wilt thou that we prepare?

C: 22:10. And he said to them:

+: Behold, as you go into the city, there shall meet you a man carrying a pitcher of water: follow him into the house where he entereth in. 22:11. And you shall say to the goodman of the house: The master saith to thee: Where is the guest chamber, where I may eat the pasch with my disciples? **22:12.** And he will shew you a large dining room, furnished. And there prepare.

C: 22:13. And they going, found as he had said to them and made ready the pasch.

The Last Supper

C: 22:14. And when the hour was come, he sat down: and the twelve apostles with him. **22:15.** And he said to them:

+: With desire I have desired to eat this pasch with you, before I suffer. 22:16. For I say to you that from this time I will not eat it, till it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. **22:17.** And having taken the chalice, he gave thanks and

said: Take and divide it among you. 22:18. For I say to you that I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, till the kingdom of God come.

C: 22:19. And taking bread, he gave thanks and brake and gave to them, saying:

+: This is my body, which is given for you. Do this for a commemoration of me.

C: 22:20. In like manner, the chalice also, after he had supped, saying:

+: This is the chalice, the new testament in my blood, which shall be shed for you. 22:21. But yet behold: the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. 22:22. And the Son of man indeed goeth, according to that which is determined: but yet, woe to that man by whom he shall be betrayed.

C: 22:23. And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. 22:24. And there was also a strife amongst them, which of them should seem to be the greater. 22:25. And he said to them:

+: The kings of the Gentiles lord it over them; and they that have power over them are called beneficent. 22:26. But you not so: but he that is the greater among you, let him become

as the younger: and he that is the leader, as he that serveth. 22:27. For which is greater, he that sitteth at table or he that serveth? Is not he that sitteth at table? But I am in the midst of you, as he that serveth. 22:28. And you are they who have continued with me in my temptations: 22:29. And I dispose to you, as my Father hath disposed to me, a kingdom; 22:30. That you may eat and drink at my table, in my kingdom: and may sit upon thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

C: 22:31. And the Lord said:

+: Simon, Simon, behold Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat. 22:32. But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and thou, being once converted, confirm thy brethren.

C: 22:33. Who said to him:

S: Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison and to death.

C: 22:34. And he said:

+: I say to thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, till thou thrice deniest that thou knowest me.

C: And he said to them:

+: 22:35. When I sent you without purse and scrip and shoes, did you want anything?

C: 22:36. But they said:

S: Nothing.

C: Then said he unto them:

+: But now he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise a scrip: and he that hath not, let him sell his coat and buy a sword. 22:37. For I say to you that this that is written must yet be fulfilled in me. And with the wicked was he reckoned. For the things concerning me have an end.

C: 22:38. But they said:

S: Lord, behold, here are two swords.

C: And he said to them:

+: It is enough.

Jesus Prays in Gethsemani

C: 22:39. And going out, he went, according to his custom, to the Mount of Olives. And his disciples also followed him. 22:40. And when he was come to the place, he said to them:

+: Pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

C: 22:41. And he was withdrawn away from them

a stone's cast. And kneeling down, he prayed. 22:42. Saying:

+: Father, if thou wilt, remove this chalice from me: but yet not my will, but thine be done.

C: 22:43. And there appeared to him an angel from heaven, strengthening him. And being in an agony, he prayed the longer. 22:44. And his sweat became as drops of blood, trickling down upon the ground. 22:45. And when he rose up from prayer and was come to the disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow. 22:46. And he said to them:

+: Why sleep you? Arise: pray: lest you enter into temptation.

Judas Approaches to Apprehend Jesus

C: 22:47. As he was yet speaking, behold a multitude; and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them and drew near to Jesus, for to kiss him. 22:48. And Jesus said to him:

+: Judas, dost thou betray the Son of man with a kiss?

C: 22:49. And they that were about him, seeing what would follow, said to him:

S: Lord, shall we strike with the sword?

C: 22:50. And one of them struck the servant of the high priest and cut off his right ear. 22:51. But Jesus answering, said:

+: Suffer ye thus far.

C: And when he had touched his ear, he healed him. 22:52. And Jesus said to the chief priests and magistrates of the temple and the ancients, that were come unto him:

+: Are ye come out, as it were against a thief, with swords and clubs? 22:53. When I was daily with you in the temple, you did not stretch forth your hands against me: but this is your hour and the power of darkness.

Jesus Before the High Priest

C: 22:54. And apprehending him, they led him to the high priest's house. But Peter followed afar off. 22:55. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall and were sitting about it, Peter was in the midst of them. 22:56. Whom when a certain servant maid had seen sitting at the light and had earnestly beheld him, she said:

S: This man also was with him.

C: 22:57. But he denied him, saying:

S: Woman, I know him not.

C: 22:58. And after a little while, another seeing him, said:

S: Thou also art one of them.

C: But Peter said:

S: O man, I am not.

C: 22:59. And after the space, as it were of one hour, another certain man affirmed, saying:

S: Of a truth, this man was also with him: for he is also a Galilean.

C: 22:60. And Peter said:

S: Man, I know not what thou sayest.

C: And immediately, as he was yet speaking, the cock crew. 22:61. And the Lord turning looked on Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, as he had said: Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny thrice. 22:62. And Peter going out, wept bitterly. 22:63. And the men that held him mocked him and struck him. 22:64. And they blindfolded him and smote

his face. And they asked him saying:

S: Prophecy: Who is it that struck thee?

C: 22:65. And blaspheming, many other things they said against him. 22:66. And as soon as it was day, the ancients of the people and the chief priests and scribes came together. And they brought him into their council saying:

S: If thou be the Christ, tell us.

C: 22:67. And he saith to them:

+: If I shall tell you, you will not believe me. 22:68. And if I shall also ask you, you will not answer me, nor let me go. 22:69. But hereafter the Son of man shall be sitting on the right hand of the power of God.

C: 22:70. Then said they all:

S: Art thou then the Son of God?

C: Who said:

+: You say that I am.

C: 22:71. And they said:

S: What need we any further testimony? For we ourselves have heard it from his own mouth.

C: 23:1. And the whole multitude of them, rising up, led him to Pilate. 23:2. And they began to accuse him, saying:

S: We have found this man perverting our nation and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar and saying that he is Christ the king.

Pilate Endeavors to Save Jesus

C: 23:3. And Pilate asked him, saying:

S: Art thou the king of the Jews?

C: But he answering, said:

+: Thou sayest it.

C: 23:4. And Pilate said to the chief priests and to the multitudes:

S: I find no cause in this man.

C: 23:5. But they were more earnest, saying:

S: He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Judea, beginning from Galilee to this place.

C: 23:6. But Pilate hearing Galilee, asked if the man were of Galilee? 23:7. And when he understood that he was of Herod's jurisdiction,

he sent him away to Herod, who was also himself at Jerusalem in those days. 23:8. And Herod seeing Jesus, was very glad: for he was desirous of a long time to see him, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to see some sign wrought by him. 23:9. And he questioned him in many words. But he answered him nothing. 23:10. And the chief priests and the scribes stood by, earnestly accusing him. 23:11. And Herod with his army set him at nought and mocked him, putting on him a white garment: and sent him back to Pilate. 23:12. And Herod and Pilate were made friends, that same day: for before they were enemies one to another. 23:13. And Pilate, calling together the chief priests and the magistrates and the people, 23:14. Said to them:

S: You have presented unto me this man as one that perverteth the people. And behold I, having examined him before you, find no cause in this man, in those things wherein you accuse him. 23:15. No, nor Herod neither. For, I sent you to him: and behold, nothing worthy of death is done to him. 23:16. I will chastise him therefore and release him.

C: 23:17. Now of necessity

he was to release unto them one upon the feast day. 23:18. But the whole multitude together cried out, saying:

S: Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

C: 23:19. Who, for a certain sedition made in the city and for a murder, was cast into prison.

Pilate Consents to the Crucifixion

23:20. And Pilate again spoke to them, desiring to release Jesus. 23:21. But they cried again, saying:

S: Crucify him, Crucify him.

C: 23:22. And he said to them the third time:

S: Why, what evil hath this man done? I find no cause of death in him. I will chastise him therefore and let him go.

C: 23:23. But they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And their voices prevailed. 23:24. And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required. 23:25. And he released unto them him who for murder and sedition had been cast into prison, whom they had desired. But Jesus he delivered up to their will.

23:26. And as they led him away, they laid hold of one Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country; and they laid the cross on him to carry after Jesus. **23:27.** And there followed him a great multitude of people and of women, who bewailed and lamented him. **23:28.** But Jesus turning to them, said:

+: Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not over me; but weep for yourselves and for your children. 23:29. For behold, the days shall come, wherein they will say: Blessed are the barren and the wombs that have not borne and the paps that have not given suck. **23:30.** Then shall they begin to say to the mountains: Fall upon us. And to the hills: Cover us. **23:31.** For if in the green wood they do these things, what shall be done in the dry?

C: 23:32. And there were also two other malefactors led with him to be put to death.

Jesus is Crucified

C: 23:33. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, they crucified him there: and the robbers, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. **23:34.** And Jesus said:

+: Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do.

C: But they, dividing his garments, cast lots. 23:35. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers with them derided him, saying:

S: He saved others: let him save himself, if he be Christ, the elect of God.

C: 23:36. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him and offering him vinegar, **23:37.** And saying:

S: If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

C: 23:38. And there was also a superscription written over him in letters of Greek and Latin and Hebrew **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. 23:39.** And one of those robbers who were hanged blasphemed him, saying:

S: If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

C: 23:40. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying:

S: Neither dost thou fear God, seeing; thou art under the same condemnation? 23:41. And we indeed justly: for we receive the due reward of our deeds. But this man hath done no evil.

C: 23:42. And he said to Jesus:

S: Lord, remember me when thou shalt come into thy kingdom.

C: 23:43. And Jesus said to him:

+: Amen I say to thee: This day thou shalt be with me in paradise.

C: 23:44. And it was almost the sixth hour: and there was darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. **23:45.** And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. **23:46.** And Jesus crying with a loud voice, said:

+: Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit.

C: And saying this, he gave up the ghost.

Here all kneel and pause a little while.

23:47. Now, the centurion, seeing what was done, glorified God, saying:

S: Indeed this was a just man.

C: 23:48. And all the multitude of them that were come together to that sight and saw the things that were done returned,

striking their breasts. **23:49.** And all his acquaintance and the women that had followed him from Galilee stood afar off, beholding these things.

Here is said by the Priest:

Cleanse my heart and my lips, O Almighty God, who didst cleanse the lips of the prophet Isaiah with a burning coal, and in Thy gracious mercy so purify me that I may proclaim Thy Holy Gospel, we ask this through Christ Our Lord. Amen.

C: 23:50. And behold there was a man named Joseph who was a counsellor, a good and a just man, **23:51.** (The same had not consented to their counsel and doings) of Arimathea, a city of Judea: who also himself looked for the kingdom of God. **23:52.** This man went to Pilate and begged the body of Jesus. **23:53.** And taking him down, he wrapped him in fine linen and laid him in a sepulchre that was hewed in stone, wherein never yet any man had been laid.

}

HOLY THURSDAY

THE GOSPEL

John 13:1-15

Before the festival day of the pasch, Jesus knowing that his hour was come, that he should pass out of this world to the Father: having loved his own who were in the world, he loved them unto the end. And when supper was done (the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon, to betray him), Knowing that the Father had given him all things into his hands and that he came from God and goeth to God, He riseth from supper and layeth aside his garments and, having taken a towel, girded himself. After that, he putteth water into a basin and began to wash the feet of the disciples and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded. He cometh therefore to Simon Peter. And Peter saith to him: Lord, dost thou wash my feet? Jesus answered and said to him: What I do, thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter. Peter saith to him: Thou shalt never wash my feet, Jesus answered him: If I wash thee not, thou shalt have no part with me. Simon Peter saith to him: Lord, not only my feet, but also my hands and my head. Jesus saith to him: He that is washed needeth not but to wash his feet, but is clean wholly. And you are clean, but not all. For he knew

who he was that would betray him; therefore he said: You are not all clean. Then after he had washed their feet and taken his garments, being set down again, he said to them: Know you what I have done to you? You call me Master and Lord. And you say well: for so I am. If then I being your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; you also ought to wash one another's feet. For I have given you an example, that as I have done to you, so you do also.

}

GOOD FRIDAY

The Passion of our Lord
Jesus Christ according to
Saint John

John 18:1-40; 19:1-42

C: Narrator

+: Celebrant

S: Choir and/or Faithful

C: When Jesus had said these things, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where there was a garden, into which he entered with his disciples. And Judas also, who betrayed him, knew the place: because Jesus had often resorted thither together with his disciples. Judas therefore having received a band of soldiers and servants from the chief

priests and the Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth and said to them: Whom seek ye? They answered him: Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith to them: I am he. And Judas also, who betrayed him, stood with them. As soon therefore as he had said to them: I am he; they went backward and fell to the ground. Again therefore he asked them:

+: Whom seek ye? And they said:

S: Jesus of Nazareth.

C: Jesus answered:

+: I have told you that I am he. If therefore you seek me, let these go their way,

C: That the word might be fulfilled which he said: Of them whom thou hast given me, I have not lost any one. Then Simon Peter, having a sword, drew it and struck the servant of the high priest and cut off his right ear. And the name of thee servant was Malchus. Jesus therefore said to Peter:

+: Put up thy sword into the scabbard. The chalice which my father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

C: Then the band and the tribune and the servants of the Jews took Jesus and bound him. And they led him away to Annas first, for he was father-in-law to Caiphas, who was the high priest of that year. Now Caiphas was he who had given the counsel to the Jews: That it was expedient that one man should die for the people. And Simon Peter followed Jesus: and so did another disciple. And that disciple was known to the high priest and went in with Jesus into the court of the high priest. But Peter stood at the door without. The other disciple therefore, who was known to the high priest, went out and spoke to the portress and brought in Peter. The maid therefore that was portress saith to Peter:

S: Art not thou also one of this man's disciple?

C: He saith

S: I am not.

C: Now the servants and ministers stood at a fire of coals, because it was cold, and warmed themselves. And with them was Peter also, standing and warming himself. The high priest therefore asked Jesus of his disciples and of his doctrine. Jesus answered him:

+: I have spoken openly to the world. I have always taught in the synagogue and in the temple, whither all the Jews resort: and in secret I have spoken nothing. Why askest thou me? Ask them who have heard what I have spoken unto them. Behold they know what things I have said.

C: And when he had said these things, one of the servants standing by gave Jesus a blow, saying:

S: Answerest thou the high priest so?

C: Jesus answered him:

+: If I have spoken evil, give testimony of the evil; but if well, why strikest thou me?

C: And Annas sent him bound to Caiphas the high priest. And Simon Peter was standing and warming himself. They said therefore to him:

S: Art not thou also one of his disciples?

C: He denied it and said:

S: I am not.

C: One of the servants of the high priest (a kinsman to him whose ear Peter cut

off) saith to him:

S: Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

C: Again therefore Peter denied: and immediately the cock crew.

C: Then they led Jesus from Caiphas to the governor's hall. And it was morning: and they went not into the hall, that they might not be defiled, but that they might eat the pasch. Pilate therefore went out to them, and said:

S: What accusation bring you against this man?

C: They answered and said to him:

S: If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up to thee.

C: Pilate therefore said to them:

S: Take him you, and judge him according to your law.

C: The Jews therefore said to him:

S: It is not lawful for us to put any man to death.

C: That the word of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he said, signifying what death he should die. Pilate therefore went into the hall

again and called Jesus and said to him:

S: Art thou the king of the Jews?

C: Jesus answered:

+: Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or have others told it thee of me?

C: Pilate answered:

S: Am I a Jew? Thy own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee up to me. What hast thou done?

C: Jesus answered:

+: My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, my servants would certainly strive that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now my kingdom is not from hence.

C: Pilate therefore said to him:

S: Art thou a king then?

C: Jesus answered:

+: Thou sayest that I am a king. For this was I born, and for this came I into the world; that I should give testimony to the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

C: Pilate saith to him: **S:**

What is truth?

C: And when he said this, he went out again to the Jews and saith to them:

S: I find no cause in him. But you have a custom that I should release one unto you at the Pasch. Will you, therefore, that I release unto you the king of the Jews?

C: Then cried they all again, saying:

S: Not this man, but Barabbas.

C: Now Barabbas was a robber. Then therefore Pilate took Jesus and scourged him. And the soldiers plating a crown of thorns, put it upon his head: and they put on him a purple garment. And they came to him and said:

S: Hail, king of the Jews.

C: And they gave him blows. Pilate therefore went forth again and saith to them:

S: Behold, I bring him forth unto you, that you may know that I find no cause in him.

C: (Jesus therefore came forth, bearing the crown of thorns and the purple garment.) And he saith to them:

S: Behold the Man.

C: When the chief priests, therefore, and the servants had seen him, they cried out, saying:

S: Crucify him, Crucify him.

C: Pilate saith to them:

S: Take him you, and crucify him: for I find no cause in him.

C: The Jews answered him:

S: We have a law; and according to the law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.

C: When Pilate therefore had heard this saying, he feared the more. And he entered into the hall again;

S: and he said to Jesus: Whence art thou?

C: But Jesus gave him no answer. Pilate therefore saith to him:

S: Speakest thou not to me? Knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and I have power to release thee?

C: Jesus answered:

S: Thou shouldst not have any power against me, unless it were given thee

from above. Therefore, he that hath delivered me to thee hath the greater sin.

C: And from henceforth Pilate sought to release him. But the Jews cried out, saying:

S: If thou release this man, thou art not Caesar's friend. For whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar.

C: Now when Pilate had heard these words, he brought Jesus forth and sat down in the judgment seat, in the place that is called Lithostrotos, and in Hebrew Gabbatha. And it was the parasceve of the pasch, about the sixth hour: and he saith to the Jews:

S: Behold your king.

C: But they cried out:

S: Away with him: Away with him: Crucify him.

C: Pilate saith to them:

S: shall I crucify your king?

C: The chief priests answered:

S: We have no king but Caesar.

C: Then therefore he delivered him to them to be crucified.

C: And they took Jesus and led him forth. And bearing his own cross, he went forth to the place which is called Calvary, but in Hebrew Golgotha. Where they crucified him, and with him two others, one on each side, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title also: and he put it upon the cross. And the writing was: JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title therefore many of the Jews did read: because the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city. And it was written in Hebrew, in Greek, and in Latin. Then the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate:

S: Write not: The King of the Jews. But that he said: I am the King of the Jews.

C: Pilate answered:

S: What I have written, I have written.

C: The soldiers therefore, when they had crucified him, took his garments, (and they made four parts, to every soldier a part) and also his coat. Now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said then one to another:

S: Let us not cut it but let us cast lots for it, whose it shall be;

C: that the scripture might be fulfilled, saying: They have parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture they have cast lots. And the soldiers indeed did these things. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother and his mother's sister, Mary of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalen. When Jesus therefore had seen his mother and the disciple standing whom he loved, he saith to his mother:

+: Woman, behold thy son.

C: After that, he saith to the disciple:

+: Behold thy mother.

C: And from that hour, the disciple took her to his own. Afterwards, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, said:

+: I thirst.

C: Now there was a vessel set there, full of vinegar. And they, putting a sponge full of vinegar about hyssop, put it to his mouth. Jesus therefore, when he had taken the vinegar, said:

+: It is consummated.

C: And bowing his head, he

gave up the ghost.

C: Then the Jews (because it was the parasceve), that the bodies might not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for that was a great sabbath day), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken: and that they might be taken away. The soldiers therefore came: and they broke the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him. But after they were come to Jesus, when they saw that he was already dead, they did not break his legs. But one of the soldiers with a spear opened his side: and immediately there came out blood and water. And he that saw it hath given testimony: and his testimony is true. And he knoweth that he saith true: that you also may believe. For these things were done that the scripture might be fulfilled: You shall not break a bone of him. And again another scripture saith: They shall look on him whom they pierced. And after these things, Joseph of Arimathea (because he was a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews), besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus. And Pilate gave leave. He came therefore and took away the body of Jesus. And Nicodemus also came (he

who at the first came to Jesus by night), bringing a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight. They took therefore the body of Jesus and bound it in linen cloths, with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. Now there was in the place where he was crucified a garden: and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein no man yet had been laid. There, therefore, because of the parasceve of the Jews, they laid Jesus: because the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

}

PASCHA (EASTER SUNDAY)

THE GOSPEL *Mat 28:1-7*

And in the end of the sabbath, when it began to dawn towards the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalen and the other Mary, to see the sepulchre. And behold there was a great earthquake. For an angel of the Lord descended from heaven and coming rolled back the stone and sat upon it. And his countenance was as lightning and his raiment as snow. And for fear of him, the guards were struck with terror and became as dead men. And the angel answering, said to the

women: Fear not you: for I know that you seek Jesus who was crucified. He is not here. For he is risen, as he said. Come, and see the place where the Lord was laid. And going quickly, tell ye his disciples that he is risen. And behold he will go before you into Galilee. There you shall see him. Lo, I have foretold it to you.

**PASCHA
(EASTER SUNDAY)
FEAST OF THE
RESURRECTION
*Daytime Divine Liturgy***

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*(Mark 16:1-7)***

16:1. And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalen and Mary the mother of James and Salome bought sweet spices, that coming, they might anoint Jesus. **16:2.** And very early in the morning, the first day of the week, they come to the sepulchre, the sun being now risen. **16:3.** And they said one to another: Who shall roll us back the stone from the door of the sepulchre? **16:4.** And looking, they saw the stone rolled back. For it was very great. **16:5.** And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed with a white robe: and they were

astonished. **16:6.** Who saith to them: Be not affrighted. you seek Jesus of Nazareth, who was crucified. He is risen: he is not here. Behold the place where they laid him. **16:7.** But go, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee. There you shall see him, as he told you.

}

PASCHA MONDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 24:13-35***

24:13. And behold, two of them went, the same day, to a town which was sixty furlongs from Jerusalem, named Emmaus. **24:14.** And they talked together of all these things which had happened. **24:15.** And it came to pass that while they talked and reasoned with themselves, Jesus himself also, drawing near, went with them. **24:16.** But their eyes were held, that they should not know him. **24:17.** And he said to them: What are these discourses that you hold one with another as you walk and are sad? **24:18.** And the one of them, whose name was Cleophas, answering, said to him: Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things that have been done there

in these days? 24:19. To whom he said: What things? And they said: Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet, mighty in work and word before God and all the people. 24:20. And how our chief priests and princes delivered him to be condemned to death and crucified him. 24:21. But we hoped that it was he that should have redeemed Israel. And now besides all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done. 24:22. Yea and certain women also of our company affrighted us who, before it was light, were at the sepulchre, 24:23. And not finding his body, came, saying that they had all seen a vision of angels, who say that he is alive. 24:24. And some of our people went to the sepulchre and found it so as the women had said: but him they found not. 24:25. Then he said to them: O foolish and slow of heart to believe in all things, Which the prophets have spoken. 24:26. Ought not Christ to have suffered these things and so, to enter into his glory? 24:27. And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded to them in all the scriptures the things that were concerning him. 24:28. And they drew nigh to the town whither they were going: and he made as though he would go farther. 24:29. But

they constrained him, saying: Stay with us, because it is towards evening and the day is now far spent. And he went in with them. 24:30. And it came to pass, whilst he was at table with them, he took bread and blessed and brake and gave to them. 24:31. And their eyes were opened: and they knew him. And he vanished out of their sight. 24:32. And they said one to the other: Was not our heart burning within us, whilst he spoke in the way and opened to us the scriptures? 24:33. And rising up, the same hour, they went back to Jerusalem: and they found the eleven gathered together, and those that were with them, 24:34. Saying: The Lord is risen indeed and hath appeared to Simon. 24:35. And they told what things were done in the way: and how they knew him in the breaking of bread.

PASCHA TUESDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 24:36-47

24:36. Now, whilst they were speaking these things, Jesus stood in the midst of them and saith to them: Peace be to you. It is I: Fear not. 24:37. But they being

troubled and frightened, supposed that they saw a spirit. 24:38. And he said to them: Why are you troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? 24:39. See my hands and feet, that it is I myself. Handle, and see: for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as you see me to have. 24:40. And when he had said this, he shewed them his hands and feet. 24:41. But while they yet believed not and wondered for joy, he said: Have you here any thing to eat? 24:42. And they offered him a piece of a broiled fish and a honeycomb. 24:43. And when he had eaten before them, taking the remains, he gave to them. 24:44. And he said to them: These are the words which I spoke to you while I was yet with you, that all things must needs be fulfilled which are written in the law of Moses and in the prophets and in the psalms, concerning me. 24:45. Then he opened their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures. 24:46. And he said to them: Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer and to rise again from the dead, the third day: 24:47. And that penance and remission of sins should be preached in his name, unto all nations

PASCHA WEDNESDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 21:1-14

21:1. After this, Jesus shewed himself to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias. And he shewed himself after this manner. 21:2. There were together: Simon Peter and Thomas, who is called Didymus, and Nathanael, who was of Cana of Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee and two others of his disciples. 21:3. Simon Peter saith to them: I go a fishing. They say to him: We also come with thee. And they went forth and entered into the ship: and that night they caught nothing. 21:4. But when the morning was come, Jesus stood on the shore: yet the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. 21:5. Jesus therefore said to them: Children, have you any meat? They answered him: No. 21:6. He saith to them: Cast the net on the right side of the ship; and you shall find. They cast therefore: and now they were not able to draw it, for the multitude of fishes. 21:7. That disciple therefore whom Jesus loved said to Peter: It is the Lord. Simon Peter, when he heard that it was the Lord, girt his coat about him (for he was naked) and cast himself into the sea. 21:8. But the other

disciples came in the ship (for they were not far from the land, but as it were two hundred cubits) dragging the net with fishes. 21:9. As soon then as they came to land they saw hot coals lying, and a fish laid thereon, and bread. 21:10. Jesus saith to them: Bring hither of the fishes which you have now caught. 21:11. Simon Peter went up and drew the net to land, full of great fishes, one hundred and fifty-three. And although there were so many, the net was not broken. 21:12. Jesus saith to them: Come and dine. And none of them who were at meat, durst ask him: Who art thou? Knowing that it was the Lord. 21:13. And Jesus cometh and taketh bread and giveth them: and fish in like manner. 21:14. This is now the third time that Jesus was manifested to his disciples, after he was risen from the dead.

PASCHA THURSDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 20:11-18

20:11. But Mary stood at the sepulchre without, weeping. Now as she was weeping, she stooped down and looked into the sepulchre, 20:12. And she saw two angels in white,

sitting, one at the head, and one at the feet, where the body of Jesus had been laid. 20:13. They say to her: Woman, why weepest thou? She saith to them: Because they have taken away my Lord: and I know not where they have laid him. 20:14. When she had thus said, she turned herself back and saw Jesus standing: and she knew not that it was Jesus. 20:15. Jesus saith to her: Woman, why weepest thou? Whom seekest thou? She, thinking that it was the gardener, saith to him: Sir, if thou hast taken him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him: and I will take him away. 20:16. Jesus saith to her: Mary. She turning, saith to him: Rabboni (which is to say, Master). 20:17. Jesus saith to her: Do not touch me: for I am not yet ascended to my Father. But go to my brethren and say to them: I ascend to my Father and to your Father, to my God and to your God. 20:18. Mary Magdalen cometh and telleth the disciples: I have seen the Lord; and these things he said to me.

PASCHA FRIDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**

Mat. 28:16-20

28:16. And the eleven

disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them. 28:17. And seeing him they adored: but some doubted. 28:18. And Jesus coming, spoke to them, saying: All power is given to me in heaven and in earth. 28:19. Going therefore, teach ye all nations: baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. 28:20. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you. And behold I am with you all days, even to the consummation of the world.

PASCHA SATURDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 20:1-9***

20:1. And on the first day of the week, Mary Magdalen cometh early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre: and she saw the stone taken away from the sepulchre. 20:2. She ran therefore and cometh to Simon Peter and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved and saith to them: They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre: and we know not where they have laid him. 20:3. Peter therefore went out, and the other disciple: and they came to the sepulchre.

20:4. And they both ran together: and that other disciple did outrun Peter and came first to the sepulchre. 20:5. And when he stooped down, he saw the linen cloths lying: but yet he went not in. 20:6. Then cometh Simon Peter, following him, and went into the sepulchre: and saw the linen cloths lying, 20:7. And the napkin that had been about his head, not lying with the linen cloths, but apart, wrapped up into one place. 20:8. Then that other disciple also went in, who came first to the sepulchre: and he saw and believed. 20:9. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

**OCTAVE OF PASCHA
(EASTER)**

**LOW SUNDAY
FEAST OF DIVINE MERCY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 20:19-31***

20:19. Now when it was late the same day, the first of the week, and the doors were shut, where the disciples were gathered together, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst and said to them: Peace be to you. 20:20. And when he had said this, he shewed them

his hands and his side. The disciples therefore were glad, when they saw the Lord. 20:21. He said therefore to them again: Peace be to you. As the Father hath sent me, I also send you. 20:22. When he had said this, he breathed on them; and he said to them: Receive ye the Holy Ghost. 20:23. Whose sins you shall forgive, they are forgiven them: and whose sins you shall retain, they are retained. 20:24. Now Thomas, one of the twelve, who is called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. 20:25. The other disciples therefore said to him: We have seen the Lord. But he said to them: Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails and put my finger into the place of the nails and put my hand into his side, I will not believe. 20:26. And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Jesus cometh, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst and said: Peace be to you. 20:27. Then he said to Thomas: Put in thy finger hither and see my hands. And bring hither the hand and put it into my side. And be not faithless, but believing. 20:28. Thomas answered and said to him: My Lord and my God. 20:29. Jesus saith to him: Because thou hast seen me, Thomas, thou hast believed: blessed

are they that have not seen and have believed. 20:30. Many other signs also did Jesus in the sight of his disciples, which are not written in this book. 20:31. But these are written, that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God: and that believing, you may have life in his name.

**SECOND SUNDAY AFTER
PASCHA (EASTER)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 10:11-16

10:11. I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd giveth his life for his sheep. 10:12. But the hireling and he that is not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming and leaveth the sheep and flieth: and the wolf casteth and scattereth the sheep, 10:13. And the hireling flieth, because he is a hireling: and he hath no care for the sheep. 10:14. I am the good shepherd: and I know mine, and mine know me. 10:15. As the Father knoweth me, and I know the Father: and I lay down my life for my sheep. 10:16. And other sheep I have that are not of this fold: them also I must bring. And they shall hear my voice: And there shall be one fold and one shepherd.

**THIRD SUNDAY AFTER
PASCHA**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 16:16-22

16:16. A little while, and now you shall not see me: and again a little while, and you shall see me: because I go to the Father. **16:17.** Then some of his disciples said one to another: What is this that he saith to us: A little while, and you shall not see me: and again a little while, and you shall see me, and, Because I go to the Father? **16:18.** They said therefore: What is this that he saith, A little while? We know not what he speaketh. **16:19.** And Jesus knew that they had a mind to ask him. And he said to them: Of this do you inquire among yourselves, because I said: A little while, and you shall not see me; and again a little while, and you shall see me? **16:20.** Amen, amen, I say to you, that you shall lament and weep, but the world shall rejoice: and you shall be made sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. **16:21.** A woman, when she is in labour, hath sorrow, because her hour is come; but when she hath brought forth the child, she remembereth no more the

anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. **16:22.** So also you now indeed have sorrow: but I will see you again and your heart shall rejoice. And your joy no man shall take from you.

**FOURTH SUNDAY AFTER
PASCHA**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 16:5-14

16:5. But I told you not these things from the beginning, because I was with you. And now I go to him that sent me, and none of you asketh me: Whither goest thou? **16:6.** But because I have spoken these things to you, sorrow hath filled your heart. **16:7.** But I tell you the truth: it is expedient to you that I go. For if I go not, the Paraclete will not come to you: but if I go, I will send him to you. **16:8.** And when he is come, he will convince the world of sin and of justice and of judgment. **16:9.** Of sin: because they believed not in me. **16:10.** And of justice: because I go to the Father: and you shall see me no longer. **16:11.** And of judgment: because the prince of this world is already judged. **16:12.** I have yet many things to say to you: but you cannot bear

them now. 16:13. But when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will teach you all truth. For he shall not speak of himself: but what things soever he shall hear, he shall speak. And the things that are to come, he shall shew you. 16:14. He shall glorify me: because he shall receive of mine and shall shew it to you.

**FIFTH SUNDAY AFTER
PASCHA**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 16:23-30***

16:23. And in that day you shall not ask me any thing. Amen, amen, I say to you: if you ask the Father any thing in my name, he will give it you. 16:24. Hitherto, you have not asked any thing in my name. Ask, and you shall receive; that your joy may be full. 16:25. These things I have spoken to you in proverbs. The hour cometh when I will no longer speak to you in proverbs, but will shew you plainly of the Father. 16:26. In that day, you shall ask in my name: and I say not to you that I will ask the Father for you. 16:27. For the Father himself loveth you, because you have loved me and have believed that I came out from God. 16:28. I came forth from the

Father and am come into the world: again I leave the world and I go to the Father. 16:29. His disciples say to him: Behold, now thou speakest plainly and speakest no proverb. 16:30. Now we know that thou knowest all things and thou needest not that any man should ask thee. By this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

*This Divine Liturgy is
prayed on the
MONDAY, TUESDAY, AND
WEDNESDAY
BEFORE THE
ASCENSION*

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 11:5-13***

11:5. And he said to them: Which of you shall have a friend and shall go to him at midnight and shall say to him: Friend, lend me three loaves, 11:6. Because a friend of mine is come off his journey to me and I have not what to set before him. 11:7. And he from within should answer and say: Trouble me not; the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed. I cannot rise and give thee. 11:8. Yet if he shall continue knocking, I say to you, although he will not rise and give him because he is his friend; yet, because of

his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. 11:9. And I say to you: Ask, and it shall be given you: seek, and you shall find: knock, and it shall be opened to you. 11:10. For every one that asketh receiveth: and he that seeketh findeth: and to him that knocketh it shall be opened: 11:11. And which of you, if he ask his father bread, will he give him a stone? Or a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? 11:12. Or if he shall ask an egg, will he reach him a scorpion? 11:13. If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father from heaven give the good Spirit to them that ask him?

ASCENSION EVE

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT JOHN

John 17:1-11

17:1. These things Jesus spoke: and lifting up his eyes to heaven, he said: the hour is come. Glorify thy Son, that thy Son may glorify thee. 17:2. As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he may give eternal life to all whom thou hast given him. 17:3. Now this is eternal life: That they may know thee, the

only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. 17:4. I have glorified thee on the earth; I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. 17:5. And now glorify thou me, O Father, with thyself, with the glory which I had, before the world was, with thee. 17:6. I have manifested thy name to the men whom thou hast given me out of the world. Thine they were: and to me thou gavest them. And they have kept thy word. 17:7. Now they have known that all things which thou hast given me are from thee: 17:8. Because the words which thou gavest me, I have given to them. And they have received them and have known in very deed that I came out from thee: and they have believed that thou didst send me. 17:9. I pray for them. I pray not for the world, but for them whom thou hast given me: because they are thine. 17:10. And all my things are thine, and thine are mine: and I am glorified in them. 17:11. And now I am not in the world, and these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep them in thy name whom thou hast given me: that they may be one, as we also are.

ASCENSION THURSDAY

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*Mark 16:14-20***

16:14. At length he appeared to the eleven as they were at table: and he upbraided them with their incredulity and hardness of heart, because they did not believe them who had seen him after he was risen again. **16:15.** And he said to them: Go ye into the whole world and preach the gospel to every creature. **16:16.** He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved: but he that believeth not shall he condemned. **16:17.** And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name they shall cast out devils. They shall speak with new tongues. **16:18.** They shall take up serpents: and if they shall drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them. They shall lay their hand upon the sick: and they shall recover. **16:19.** And the Lord Jesus, after he had spoken to them, was taken up into heaven and sitteth on the right hand of God. **16:20.** But they going forth preached every where: the Lord working withal, and confirming the word with signs that followed.

**SUNDAY WITHIN THE
OCTAVE OF THE
ASCENSION**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 15:26-27; 16:1-4***

15:26. But when the Paraclete cometh, whom I will send you from the Father, the Spirit of truth, who proceedeth from the Father, he shall give testimony of me. **15:27.** And you shall give testimony, because you are with me from the beginning. **16:1.** These things have I spoken to you things have I spoken to you that you may not be scandalized. **16:2.** They will put you out of the synagogues: yea, the hour cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doth a service to God. **16:3.** And these things will they do to you; because they have not known the Father nor me. **16:4.** But these things I have told you, that when the hour shall come, you may remember that I told you of them.

**EVE OF PENTECOST
(WHITSUNDAY EVE)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 14:15-21***

14:15. If you love me, keep my commandments. **14:16.** And I will ask the Father:

and he shall give you another Paraclete, that he may abide with you for ever: 14:17. The spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, nor knoweth him. But you shall know him; because he shall abide with you and shall be in you. 14:18. I will not leave you orphans: I will come to you. 14:19. Yet a little while and the world seeth me no more. But you see me: because I live, and you shall live. 14:20. In that day you shall know that I am in my Father: and you in me, and I in you. 14:21. He that hath my commandments and keepeth them; he it is that loveth me. And he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father: and I will love him and will manifest myself to him.

PENTECOST
(Whitsunday)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 14:23-31

14:23. Jesus answered and said to him: If any one love me, he will keep my word. And my Father will love him and we will come to him and will make our abode with him. 14:24. He that loveth me not keepeth not my words. And the word which you have heard is not mine;

but the Father's who sent me. 14:25. These things have I spoken to you, abiding with you. 14:26. But the Paraclete, the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he will teach you all things and bring all things to your mind, whatsoever I shall have said to you. 14:27. Peace I leave with you: my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, do I give unto you. Let not your heart be troubled: nor let it be afraid. 14:28. You have heard that I said to you: I go away, and I come unto you. If you loved me you would indeed be glad, because I go to the Father: for the Father is greater than I. 14:29. And now I have told you before it come to pass: that when it shall come to pass, you may believe. 14:30. I will not now speak many things with you. For the prince of this world: cometh: and in me he hath not any thing. 14:31. But that the world may know that I love the Father: and as the Father hath given me commandments, so do I.

WHIT-MONDAY

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 3:16-21

(*Jesus said to Nicodemus*)
3:16. For God so loved the

world, as to give his only begotten Son: that whosoever believeth in him may not perish, but may have life everlasting. 3:17. For God sent not his Son into the world, to judge the world: but that the world may be saved by him. 3:18. He that believeth in him is not judged. But he that doth not believe is already judged: because he believeth not in the name of the only begotten Son of God. 3:19. And this is the judgment: Because the light is come into the world and men loved darkness rather than the light: for their works were evil. 3:20. For every one that doth evil hateth the light and cometh not to the light, that his works may not be reproved. 3:21. But he that doth truth cometh to the light, that his works may be made manifest: because they are done in God.

WHIT-TUESDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 10:1-10

10:1. Amen, amen, I say to you: He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold but climbeth up another way, the same is a thief and a robber. 10:2. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the

sheep. 10:3. To him the porter openeth: and the sheep hear his voice. And he calleth his own sheep by name and leadeth them out. 10:4. And when he hath let out his own sheep, he goeth before them: and the sheep follow him, because they know his voice. 10:5. But a stranger they follow not, but fly from him, because they know not the voice of strangers. 10:6. This proverb Jesus spoke to them. But they understood not what he spoke. 10:7. Jesus therefore said to them again: Amen, amen, I say to you, I am the door of the sheep. 10:8. All others, as many as have come, are thieves and robbers: and the sheep heard them not. 10:9. I am the door. By me, if any man enter in, he shall be saved: and he shall go in and go out, and shall find pastures. 10:10. The thief cometh not, but for to steal and to kill and to destroy. I am come that they may have life and may have it more abundantly.

WHIT-WEDNESDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 6:44-52

6:44. No man can come to me, except the Father, who hath sent me, draw him. And I will raise him up in

the last day. 6:45. It is written in the prophets: And they shall all be taught of God. Every one that hath heard of the Father and hath learned cometh forth me. 6:46. Not that any man hath seen the Father: but he who is of God, he hath seen the Father. 6:47. Amen, amen, I say unto you: He that believeth in me hath everlasting life. 6:48. I am the bread of life. 6:49. Your fathers did eat manna in the desert: and are dead. 6:50. This is the bread which cometh down from heaven: that if any man eat of it, he may not die. 6:51. I am the living bread which came down from heaven. 6:52. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, for the life of the world.

WHIT-THURSDAY

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE

Luke 9:1-6

9:1. Then calling together the twelve apostles, he gave them power and authority over all devils and to cure diseases. 9:2. And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God and to heal the sick. 9:3. And he said to them: Take nothing for your journey, neither staff, nor scrip, nor bread, nor

money; neither have two coats. 9:4. And whatsoever house you shall enter into, abide there and depart not from thence. 9:5. And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off even the dust of your feet, for a testimony against them. 9:6. And going out, they went about through the towns, preaching the gospel and healing every where.

WHIT-FRIDAY Ember Friday

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE

Luke 5:17-26

5:17. And it came to pass on a certain day, as he sat teaching, that there were also Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, that were come out of every town of Galilee and Judea and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was to heal them. 5:18. And behold, men brought in a bed a man who had the palsy: and they sought means to bring him in and to lay him before him. 5:19. And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in, because of the multitude, they went up upon the roof and let him down through the tiles with his bed into the midst before Jesus. 5:20. Whose

faith when he saw, he said: Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. 5:21. And the scribes and Pharisees began to think, saying: Who is this who speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? 5:22. And when Jesus knew their thoughts, answering he said to them: What is it you think in your hearts? 5:23. Which is easier to say: Thy sins are forgiven thee; or to say: Arise and walk? 5:24. But that you may know that the Son of man hath the power on earth to forgive sins (he saith to the sick of the palsy), I say to thee to: Arise, take up thy bed and go into thy house. 5:25. And immediately rising up before them, he took up the bed on which he lay: and he went away to his own house, glorifying God. 5:26. And all were astonished: and they glorified God. And they were filled with fear, saying: We have seen wonderful things to-day.

WHIT-SATURDAY
Ember Saturday

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**
Luke 4:38-44

4:38. And Jesus rising up out of the synagogue, went into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever:

and they besought him for her. 4:39. And standing over her, he commanded the fever: and it left her. And immediately rising, she ministered to them. 4:40. And when the sun was down, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them to him. But he, laying his hands on every one of them, healed them. 4:41. And devils went out from many, crying out and saying: Thou art the son of God. And rebuking them he suffered them not to speak; for they knew that he was Christ. 4:42. And when it was day, going out he went into a desert place: and the multitudes sought him, and came unto him. And they stayed him that should not depart from them. 4:43. To whom he said: To other cities also I must preach the kingdom of God: for therefore am I sent. 4:44. And he was preaching in the synagogues of Galilee.

TRINITY SUNDAY
AND
**THE FIRST SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

TRINITY SUNDAY

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**
Mat. 28:18-20

28:18. And Jesus coming, spoke to them, saying: All power is given to me in heaven and in earth. **28:19.** Going therefore, teach ye all nations: baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost. **28:20.** Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you. And behold I am with you all days, even to the consummation of the world.

**THE FIRST SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 6:36-42***

6:36. Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. **6:37.** Judge not: and you shall not be judged. Condemn not: and you shall not be condemned. Forgive: and you shall be forgiven. **6:38.** Give: and it shall be given to you: good measure and pressed down and shaken together and running over shall they give into your bosom. For with the same measure that you shall mete withal, it shall be measured to you again. **6:39.** And he spoke also to them a similitude: Can the blind lead the blind? Do they not both fall into the ditch? **6:40.** The disciple is

not above his master: but every one shall be perfect, if he be as his master. **6:41.** And why seest thou the mote in thy brother's eye: but the beam that is in thy own eye thou considerest not? **6:42.** Or how canst thou say to thy brother: Brother, let me pull the mote out of thy eye, when thou thyself seest not the beam in thy own eye? Hypocrite, cast first the beam out of thy own eye: and then shalt thou see clearly to take out the mote from thy brother's eye.

CORPUS CHRISTI

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 6:56-59***

6:56. For my flesh is meat indeed: and my blood is drink indeed. **6:57.** He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood abideth in me: and I in him. **6:58.** As the living Father hath sent me and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, the same also shall live by me. **6:59.** This is the bread that came down from heaven. Not as your fathers did eat manna and are dead. He that eateth this bread shall live for ever.

**SUNDAY WITHIN THE
OCTAVE OF CORPUS
CHRISTI**

**and
SECOND SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 14:16-24

14:16. But he (*Jesus*) said to him (*the Pharisees*): A certain man made a great supper and invited many. 14:17. And he sent his servant at the hour of supper to say to them that were invited, that they should come: for now all things are ready. 14:18. And they began all at once to make excuse. The first said to him: I have bought a farm and I must needs go out and see it. I pray thee, hold me excused. 14:19. And another said: I have bought five yoke of oxen and I go to try them. I pray thee, hold me excused. 14:20. And another said: I have married a wife; and therefore I cannot come. 14:21. And the servant returning, told these things to his lord. Then the master of the house, being angry, said to his servant: Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city; and bring in hither the poor and the feeble and the blind and the lame. 14:22. And the servant said: Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded; and yet there is room. 14:23. And the Lord said to the servant: Go

out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. 14:24. But I say unto you that none of those men that were invited shall taste of my supper.

**THE MOST SACRED HEART
OF JESUS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 19:31-37

19:31. Then the Jews (because it was the parasceve), that the bodies might not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for that was a great sabbath day), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken: and that they might be taken away. 19:32. The soldiers therefore came: and they broke the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him. 19:33. But after they were come to Jesus, when they saw that he was already dead, they did not break his legs. 19:34. But one of the soldiers with a spear opened his side: and immediately there came out blood and water. 19:35. And he that saw it hath given testimony: and his testimony is true. And he knoweth that he saith true: that you also may believe. 19:36. For these things were done that the

scripture might be fulfilled: You shall not break a bone of him. 19:37. And again another scripture saith: They shall look on him whom they pierced.

**THIRD SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

*Sunday within the Octave
of The Sacred Heart*

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 15:1-10

15:1. Now the publicans and sinners drew near unto him to hear him. 15:2. And the Pharisees and the scribes murmured, saying: This man receiveth sinners and eateth with them. 15:3. And he spoke to them this parable, saying: 15:4. What man of you that hath an hundred sheep, and if he shall lose one of them, doth he not leave the ninety-nine in the desert and go after that which was lost, until he find it? 15:5. And when he hath found it, lay it upon his shoulders, rejoicing? 15:6. And coming home, call together his friends and neighbours, saying to them: Rejoice with me, because I have found my sheep that was lost? 15:7. I say to you that even so there shall be joy in heaven upon one sinner that doth penance, more than upon ninety-nine just who need not penance.

15:8. Or what woman having ten groats, if she lose one groat, doth not light a candle and sweep the house and seek diligently until she find it? 15:9. And when she hath found it, call together her friends and neighbours, saying: Rejoice with me, because I have found the groat which I had lost. 15:10. So I say to you, there shall be joy before the angels of God upon one sinner doing penance.

**THE EUCHARISTIC HEART
OF JESUS**

**The Fourth Thursday after
Pentecost**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 22:15-20

22:15. And he said to them: With desire I have desired to eat this pasch with you, before I suffer. 22:16. For I say to you that from this time I will not eat it, till it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. 22:17. And having taken the chalice, he gave thanks and said: Take and divide it among you. 22:18. For I say to you that I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, till the kingdom of God come. 22:19. And taking bread, he gave thanks and brake and gave to them, saying: This is my body, which is given for you. Do this for a

commemoration of me. 22:20. In like manner, the chalice also, after he had supped, saying: This is the chalice, the new testament in my blood, which shall be shed for you.

**FOURTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 5:1-11***

5:1. And it came to pass, that when the multitudes pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Genesareth, 5:2. And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them and were washing their nets. 5:3. And going into one of the ships that was Simon's, he desired him to draw back a little from the land. And sitting, he taught the multitudes out of the ship. 5:4. Now when he had ceased to speak, he said to Simon: Launch out into the deep and let down your nets for a draught. 5:5. And Simon answering said to him: Master, we have laboured all the night and have taken nothing: but at thy word I will let down the net. 5:6. And when they had done this, they enclosed a very great multitude of fishes: and their net broke. 5:7. And they beckoned to

their partners that were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came and filled both the ships, so that they were almost sinking. 5:8. Which when Simon Peter saw, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying: Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord. 5:9. For he was wholly astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken. 5:10. And so were also James and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were Simon's partners. And Jesus saith to Simon: Fear not: from henceforth thou shalt catch men. 5:11. And having brought their ships to land, leaving all things, they followed him.

**FIFTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 5:20-24***

5:20. For I tell you, that unless your justice abound more than that of the scribes and Pharisees, you shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 5:21. You have heard that it was said to them of old: Thou shalt not kill. And whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgment. 5:22. But I say to you, that whosoever is

angry with his brother, shall be in danger of the judgment. And whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council. And whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. 5:23. If therefore thou offer thy gift at the altar, and there thou remember that thy brother hath anything against thee; 5:24. Leave there thy offering before the altar, and go first to be reconciled to thy brother, and then coming thou shalt offer thy gift.

**SIXTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*Mark 8:1-9***

8:1. In those days again, when there was great multitude and they had nothing to eat; calling his disciples together, he saith to them: 8:2. I have compassion on the multitude, for behold they have now been with me three days and have nothing to eat. 8:3. And if I shall send them away fasting to their home, they will faint in the way: for some of them came from afar off. 8:4. And his disciples answered him: From whence can any one fill them here with bread in the

wilderness? 8:5. And he asked them: How many loaves have ye? Who said: Seven. 8:6. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground. And taking the seven loaves, giving thanks, he broke and gave to his disciples for to set before them. And they set them before the people. 8:7. And they had a few little fishes: and he blessed them and commanded them to be set before them. 8:8. And they did eat and were filled: and they took up that which was left of the fragments, seven baskets. 8:9. And they that had eaten were about four thousand. And he sent them away.

**SEVENTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 7:15-21***

7:15. Beware of false prophets, who come to you in the clothing of sheep, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. 7:16. By their fruits you shall know them. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? 7:17. Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit, and the evil tree bringeth forth evil fruit. 7:18. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit,

neither can an evil tree bring forth good fruit. 7:19. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, shall be cut down, and shall be cast into the fire. 7:20. Wherefore by their fruits you shall know them. 7:21. Not every one that saith to me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father who is in heaven, he shall enter into the kingdom of heaven.

**EIGHTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 16:1-9

16:1. And he said also to his disciples: There was a certain rich man who had a steward: and the same was accused unto him, that he had wasted his goods. 16:2. And he called him and said to him: How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship: for now thou canst be steward no longer. 16:3. And the steward said within himself: What shall I do, because my lord taketh away from me the stewardship? To dig I am not able; to beg I am ashamed. 16:4. I know what I will do, that when I shall be removed from the stewardship, they may

receive me into their houses. 16:5. Therefore, calling together every one of his lord's debtors, he said to the first: How much dost thou owe my lord? 16:6. But he said: An hundred barrels of oil. And he said to him: Take thy bill and sit down quickly and write fifty. 16:7. Then he said to another: And how much dost thou owe? Who said: An hundred quarters of wheat. He said to him: Take thy bill and write eighty. 16:8. And the lord commended the unjust steward, forasmuch as he had done wisely: for the children of this world are wiser in their generation than the children of light. 16:9. And I say to you: Make unto you friends of the mammon of iniquity: that when you shall fail, they may receive you into everlasting dwellings.

**NINTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 19:41-47

19:41. And when he drew near, seeing the city, he wept over it, saying: 19:42. If thou also hadst known, and that in this thy day, the things that are to thy peace: but now they are hidden from thy eyes.

19:43. For the days shall come upon thee: and thy enemies shall cast a trench about thee and compass thee round and straiten thee on every side, **19:44.** And beat thee flat to the ground, and thy children who are in thee. And they shall not leave in thee a stone upon a stone: because thou hast not known the time of thy visitation. **19:45.** And entering into the temple, he began to cast out them that sold therein and them that bought. **19:46.** Saying to them: It is written: My house is the house of prayer. But you have made it a den of thieves. **19:47.** And he was teaching daily in the temple.

**TENTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 18:9-14***

18:9. And to some who trusted in themselves as just and despised others, he spoke also this parable: **18:10.** Two men went up into the temple to pray: the one a Pharisee and the other a publican. **18:11.** The Pharisee standing, prayed thus with himself: O God, I give thee thanks that I am not as the rest of men, extortioners, unjust,

adulterers, as also is this publican. **18:12.** I fast twice in a week: I give tithes of all that I possess. **18:13.** And the publican, standing afar off, would not so much as lift up his eyes towards heaven; but struck his breast, saying: O God, be merciful to me a sinner. **18:14.** I say to you, this man went down into his house justified rather than the other: because every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled: and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

**ELEVENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*Mark 7:31-37***

7:31. And again going out of the coasts of Tyre, he came by Sidon to the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the of the coasts of Decapolis. **7:32.** And they bring to him one deaf and dumb: and they besought him that he would lay his hand upon him. **7:33.** And taking him from the multitude apart, he put his fingers into his ears: and spitting, he touched his tongue. **7:34.** And looking up to heaven, he groaned and said to him: Ephpheta, which is, Be thou opened. **7:35.** And immediately his

ears were opened and the string of his tongue was loosed and he spoke right. 7:36. And he charged them that they should tell no man. But the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal did they publish it. 7:37. And so much the more did they wonder, saying: He hath done all things well. He hath made both the deaf to hear and the dumb to speak.

**TWELFTH SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 10:23-37***

10:23. And turning to his disciples, he said: Blessed are the eyes that see the things which you see. 10:24. For I say to you that many prophets and kings have desired to see the things that you see and have not seen them; and to hear the things that you hear and have not heard them. 10:25. And behold a certain lawyer stood up, tempting him and saying, Master, what must I do to possess eternal life? 10:26. But he said to him: What is written in the law? How readest thou? 10:27. He answering, said: Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with thy whole heart and with thy whole soul and with all

thy strength and with all thy mind: and thy neighbour as thyself. 10:28. And he said to him: Thou hast answered right. This do: and thou shalt live. 10:29. But he willing to justify himself, said to Jesus: And who is my neighbour? 10:30. And Jesus answering, said: A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho and fell among robbers, who also stripped him and having wounded him went away, leaving him half dead. 10:31. And it chanced, that a certain priest went down the same way: and seeing him, passed by. 10:32. In like manner also a Levite, when he was near the place and saw him, passed by. 10:33. But a certain Samaritan, being on his journey, came near him: and seeing him, was moved with compassion: 10:34. And going up to him, bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine: and setting him upon his own beast, brought him to an inn and took care of him. 10:35. And the next day he took out two coins and gave to the host and said: Take care of him; and whatsoever thou shalt spend over and above, I, at my return, will repay thee. 10:36. Which of these three, in thy opinion, was neighbour to him that fell among the robbers? 10:37. But he said: He that shewed mercy to him. And

Jesus said to him: Go, and do thou in like manner.

**THIRTEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 17:11-19***

17:11. And it came to pass, as he was going to Jerusalem, he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. **17:12.** And as he entered into a certain town, there met him ten men that were lepers, who stood afar off. **17:13.** And lifted up their voice, saying: Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. **17:14.** Whom when he saw, he said: Go, shew yourselves to the priests. And it came to pass, as they went, they were made clean. **17:15.** And one of them, when he saw that he was made clean, went back, with a loud voice glorifying God. **17:16.** And he fell on his face before his feet, giving thanks. And this was a Samaritan. **17:17.** And Jesus answering, said: Were not ten made clean? And where are the nine? **17:18.** There is no one found to return and give glory to God, but this stranger. **17:19.** And he said to him: Arise, go thy way; for thy faith hath made thee whole.

**FOURTEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 6:24-33***

6:24. No man can serve two masters. For either he will hate the one, and love the other: or he will sustain the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon. **6:25.** Therefore I say to you, be not solicitous for your life, what you shall eat, nor for your body, what you shall put on. Is not the life more than the meat: and the body more than the raiment? **6:26.** Behold the birds of the air, for they neither sow, nor do they reap, nor gather into barns: and your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are not you of much more value than they? **6:27.** And which of you by taking thought, can add to his stature one cubit? **6:28.** And for raiment why are you solicitous? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow: they labour not, neither do they spin. **6:29.** But I say to you, that not even Solomon in all his glory was arrayed as one of these. **6:30.** And if the grass of the field, which is to day, and to morrow is cast into the oven, God doth so clothe: how much more you, O ye of little faith? **6:31.** Be

not solicitous therefore, saying: What shall we eat: or what shall we drink, or wherewith shall we be clothed? 6:32. For after all these things do the heathens seek. For your Father knoweth that you have need of all these things. 6:33. Seek ye therefore first the kingdom of God, and his justice, and all these things shall be added unto you.

**FIFTEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 7:11-16

7:11. And it came to pass afterwards that he went into a city that is called Naim: and there went with him his disciples and a great multitude. 7:12. And when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold a dead man was carried out, the only son of his mother: and she was a widow. And a great multitude of the city was with her. 7:13. Whom when the Lord had seen, being moved with mercy towards her, he said to her: Weep not. 7:14. And he came near and touched the bier. And they that carried it stood still. And he said: Young man, I say to thee, arise. 7:15. And he that was dead sat up and begun to

speaking. And he gave him to his mother. 7:16. And there came a fear upon them all: and they glorified God saying: A great prophet is risen up among us: and, God hath visited his people.

**SIXTEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 14:1-11

14:1. And it came to pass, when Jesus went into the house of one of the Pharisees, on the sabbath day, that they watched him. 14:2. And behold, there was a certain man before him that had the dropsy. 14:3. And Jesus answering, spoke to the lawyers and Pharisees, saying: Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? 14:4. But they held their peace. But he taking him, healed him and sent him away. 14:5. And answering them, he said: Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fall into a pit and will not immediately draw him out, on the sabbath day? 14:6. And they could not answer him to these things. 14:7. And he spoke a parable also to them that were invited, marking how they chose the first seats at the table, saying to them: 14:8. When thou art invited to a wedding, sit not

down in the first place, lest perhaps one more honourable than thou be invited by him: 14:9. And he that invited thee and him, come and say to thee: Give this man place. And then thou begin with shame to take the lowest place. 14:10. But when thou art invited, go, sit down in the lowest place; that when he who invited thee cometh, he may say to thee: Friend, go up higher. Then shalt thou have glory before them that sit at table with thee. 14:11. Because every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled: and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

**SEVENTEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 22:35-46***

22:35. And one of them, a doctor of the law, asked him, tempting him: 22:36. Master, which is the great commandment in the law? 22:37. Jesus said to him: Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with thy whole heart and with thy whole soul and with thy whole mind. 22:38. This is the greatest and the first commandment. 22:39. And the second is like to this: Thou shalt love thy

neighbour as thyself. 22:40. On these two commandments dependeth the whole law and the prophets. 22:41. And the Pharisees being gathered together, Jesus asked them, 22:42. Saying: What think you of Christ? Whose son is he? They say to him: David's. 22:43. He saith to them: How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying: 22:44. The Lord said to my Lord: Sit on my right hand, until I make thy enemies thy footstool? 22:45. If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? 22:46. And no man was able to answer him a word: neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

**EMBER WEDNESDAY IN
SEPTEMBER**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*Mark 9:16-28***

9:16. And one of the multitude, answering, said: Master, I have brought my son to thee, having a dumb spirit. 9:17. Who, wheresoever he taketh him, dasheth him: and he foameth and gnasheth with the teeth and pineth away. And I spoke to thy disciples to cast him out: and they could not. 9:18. Who answering them, said: O

incredulous generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I suffer you? Bring him unto me. 9:19. And they brought him. And when he had seen him, immediately the spirit troubled him and being thrown down upon the ground, he rolled about foaming. 9:20. And he asked his father: How long time is it since this hath happened unto him? But he sad: From his infancy. 9:21. And oftentimes hath he cast him into the fire and into the waters to destroy him. But if thou canst do any thing, help us, having compassion on us. 9:22. And Jesus saith to him: If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. 9:23. And immediately the father of the boy crying out, with tears said: I do believe, Lord. Help my unbelief. 9:24. And when Jesus saw the multitude running together, he threatened the unclean spirit, saying to him: Deaf and dumb spirit, I command thee, go out of him and enter not any more into him. 9:25. And crying out and greatly tearing him, he went our of him. And he became as dead, so that many said: He is dead. 9:26. But Jesus taking him by the hand, lifted him up. And he arose. 9:27. And when he was come into the house, his disciples secretly asked him: Why could not we cast

him out? 9:28. And he said to them: This kind can go out by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

**EMBER FRIDAY IN
SEPTEMBER**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 7:36-50

7:36. And one of the Pharisees desired him to eat with him. And he went into the house of the Pharisee and sat down to meat. 7:37. And behold a woman that was in the city, a sinner, when she knew that he sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment. 7:38. And standing behind at his feet, she began to wash his feet with tears and wiped them with the hairs of her head and kissed his feet and anointed them with the ointment. 7:39. And the Pharisee, who had invited him, seeing it, spoke within himself, saying: This man, if he were if a prophet, would know surely who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him, that she is a sinner. 7:40. And Jesus answering, said to him: Simon, I have somewhat to say to thee. But he said: Master, say it. 7:41. A certain creditor had two debtors: the one owed

five hundred coins and the other fifty. 7:42. And whereas they had not wherewith to pay, he forgave them both. Which therefore of the two loveth him most? 7:43. Simon answering, said: I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he said to him: Thou hast judged rightly. 7:44. And turning to the woman, he said unto Simon: Dost thou see this woman? I entered into thy house: thou gavest me no water for my feet. But she with tears hath washed my feet; and with her hairs hath wiped them. 7:45. Thou gavest me no kiss. But she, since she came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 7:46. My head with oil thou didst not anoint. But she with ointment hath anointed my feet. 7:47. Wherefore, I say to thee: Many sins are forgiven her, because she hath loved much. But to whom less is forgiven, he loveth less. 7:48. And he said to her: Thy sins are forgiven thee. 7:49. And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves: Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 7:50. And he said to the woman: Thy faith hath made thee safe. Go in peace.

**EMBER SATURDAY IN
SEPTEMBER**

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 13:6-17

13:6. He spoke also this parable: A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard: and he came seeking fruit on it and found none. 13:7. And he said to the dresser of the vineyard: Behold, for these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree and I find none. Cut it down therefore. Why cumbereth it the ground? 13:8. But he answering, said to him: Lord, let it alone this year also, until I dig about it and dung it. 13:9. And if happily it bear fruit: but if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down. 13:10. And he was teaching in their synagogue on their sabbath. 13:11. And behold there was a woman who had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years. And she was bowed together: neither could she look upwards at all. 13:12. Whom when Jesus saw, he called her unto him and said to her: Woman, thou art delivered from thy infirmity. 13:13. And he laid his hands upon her: and immediately she was made straight and glorified God. 13:14. And the ruler of the synagogue being angry that Jesus had healed on the sabbath answering, said to the multitude: Six days there are wherein you ought

to work. In them therefore come and be healed: and not on the sabbath day. 13:15. And the Lord answering him, said: Ye hypocrites, doth not every one of you, on the sabbath day, loose his ox or his ass from the manger and lead them to water? 13:16. And ought not this daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? 13:17. And when he said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the things that were gloriously done by him.

**EIGHTEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 9:1-8***

9:1. And entering into a boat, he passed over the water and came into his own city. 9:2. And behold they brought to him one sick of the palsy lying in a bed. And Jesus, seeing their faith, said to the man sick of the palsy: Be of good heart, son, thy sins are forgiven thee. 9:3. And behold some of the scribes said within themselves: He blasphemeth. 9:4. And Jesus seeing their thoughts, said: Why do you

think evil in your hearts? 9:5. Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven thee: or to say, Arise, and walk? 9:6. But that you may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then said he to the man sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go into thy house. 9:7. And he arose, and went into his house. 9:8. And the multitude seeing it, feared, and glorified God that gave such power to men.

**NINETEENTH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 22:2-14***

(At that time Jesus spoke to the chief priests and the pharisees, saying:) 22:2. The kingdom of heaven is likened to a king who made a marriage for his son. 22:3. And he sent his servants to call them that were invited to the marriage: and they would not come. 22:4. Again he sent other servants, saying: Tell them that were invited, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my beeves and fatlings are killed, and all things are ready. Come ye to the marriage. 22:5. But they neglected and went their ways, one to his farm and another to his merchandise.

22:6. And the rest laid hands on his servants and, having treated them contumeliously, put them to death. **22:7.** But when the king had heard of it, he was angry: and sending his armies, he destroyed those murderers and burnt their city. **22:8.** Then he saith to his servants: The marriage indeed is ready; but they that were invited were not worthy. **22:9.** Go ye therefore into the highways; and as many as you shall find, call to the marriage. **22:10.** And his servants going forth into the ways, gathered together all that they found, both bad and good: and the marriage was filled with guests. **22:11.** And the king went in to see the guests: and he saw there a man who had not on a wedding garment. **22:12.** And he saith to him: Friend, how camest thou in hither not having on a wedding garment? But he was silent. **22:13.** Then the king said to the waiters: Bind his hands and feet, and cast him into the exterior darkness. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **22:14.** For many are called, but few are chosen.

**TWENTIETH SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 4:46-53

4:46. He came again therefore into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain ruler, whose son was sick at Capharnaum. **4:47.** He having heard that Jesus was come from Judea into Galilee, sent to him and prayed him to come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. **4:48.** Jesus therefore said to him: Unless you see signs and wonders, you believe not. **4:49.** The ruler saith to him: Lord, come down before that my son die. **4:50.** Jesus saith to him: Go thy way. Thy son liveth. The man believed the word which Jesus said to him and went his way. **4:51.** And as he was going down, his servants met him: and they brought word, saying, that his son lived. **4:52.** He asked therefore of them the hour wherein he grew better. And they said to him: Yesterday at the seventh hour, the fever left him. **4:53.** The father therefore knew that it was at the same hour that Jesus said to him: Thy son liveth. And himself believed, and his whole house.

**TWENTY-FIRST SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

MATTHEW
Mat. 18:23-35

(Jesus spoke this parable to His disciples;) 18:23. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened to a king, who would take an account of his servants. 18:24. And when he had begun to take the account, one as brought to him, that owed him ten thousand talents. 18:25. And as he had not wherewith to pay it, his lord commanded that he should be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. 18:26. But that servant falling down, besought him, saying: Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 18:27. And the lord of that servant being moved with pity, let him go and forgave him the debt. 18:28. But when that servant was gone out, he found one of his fellow-servants that owed him an hundred coins: and laying hold of him, he throttled him, saying: Pay what thou owest. 18:29. And his fellow-servant falling down, besought him, saying: Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 18:30. And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he paid the debt. 18:31. Now his fellow servants seeing what was done, were very much grieved, and they came, and told their lord all that was done. 18:32. Then

his lord called him: and said to him: Thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all the debt, because thou besoughtest me: 18:33. Shouldst not thou then have had compassion also on thy fellow servant, even as I had compassion on thee? 18:34. And his lord being angry, delivered him to the torturers until he paid all the debt. 18:35. So also shall my heavenly Father do to you, if you forgive not every one his brother from your hearts.

TWENTY-SECOND SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF**
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 22:15-21

22:15. Then the Pharisees going, consulted among themselves how to insnare him in his speech. 22:16. And they sent to him their disciples with the Herodians, saying: Master, we know that thou art a true speaker and teachest the way of God in truth. Neither carest thou for any man: for thou dost not regard the person of men. 22:17. Tell us therefore what dost thou think? Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not? 22:18. But Jesus knowing their wickedness, said: Why do you tempt me, ye

hypocrites? 22:19. Shew me the coin of the tribute. And they offered him a coin. 22:20. And Jesus saith to them: Whose image and inscription is this? 22:21. They say to him: Caesar's. Then he saith to them: Render therefore to Caesar the things that are Caesar's; and to God, the things that are God's.

**TWENTY-THIRD SUNDAY
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 9:18-26***

9:18. As he was speaking these things unto them, behold a certain ruler came up, and adored him, saying: Lord, my daughter is even now dead; but come, lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 9:19. And Jesus rising up followed him, with his disciples. 9:20. And behold a woman who was troubled with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment. 9:21. For she said within herself: If I shall touch only his garment, I shall be healed. 9:22. But Jesus turning and seeing her, said: Be of good heart, daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. 9:23. And

when Jesus was come into the house of the ruler, and saw the minstrels and the multitude making a rout, 9:24. He said: Give place, for the girl is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. 9:25. And when the multitude was put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand. And the maid arose. 9:26. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that country.

**TWENTY-FOURTH AND
LAST SUNDAY AFTER
PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 24:15-35***

(Jesus said to His apostles:) 24:15. When therefore you shall see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place: he that readeth let him understand. 24:16. Then they that are in Judea, let them flee to the mountains: 24:17. And he that is on the housetop, let him not come down to take any thing out of his house: 24:18. And he that is in the field, let him not go back to take his coat. 24:19. And woe to them that are with child and that give suck in those days. 24:20. But pray that your flight be not in the winter or on the

sabbath. 24:21. For there shall be then great tribulation, such as hath not been from the beginning of the world until now, neither shall be. 24:22. And unless those days had been shortened, no flesh should be saved: but for the sake of the elect those days shall be shortened. 24:23. Then if any man shall say to you, Lo here is Christ, or there: do not believe him. 24:24. For there shall arise false Christs and false prophets and shall shew great signs and wonders, insomuch as to deceive (if possible) even the elect. 24:25. Behold I have told it to you, beforehand. 24:26. If therefore they shall say to you, Behold he is in the desert: go ye not out. Behold he is in the closets: believe it not. 24:27. For as lightning cometh out of the east and appeareth even into the west: so shall also the cowling of the Son of man be. 24:28. Wheresoever the body shall be, there shall the eagles also be gathered together. 24:29. And immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun shall be darkened and the moon shall not give her light and the stars shall fall from heaven and the powers of heaven shall be moved. 24:30. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven. And then shall all tribes of the earth mourn: and they shall

see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with much power and majesty. 24:31. And he shall send his angels with a trumpet and a great voice: and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the farthest parts of the heavens to the utmost bounds of them. 24:32. And from the fig tree learn a parable: When the branch thereof is now tender and the leaves come forth, you know that summer is nigh. 24:33. So you also, when you shall see all these things, know ye that it is nigh, even at the doors. 24:34. Amen I say to you that this generation shall not pass till all these things be done. 24:35. Heaven and earth shall pass: but my words shall not pass.

**SUPPLEMENTAL
LITURGIES FOR WHEN
TWENTY-FIVE SUNDAYS
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:31-35***

13:31. Another parable he (*Jesus*) proposed unto them, saying: The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field. 13:32. Which is the least indeed of all seeds; but when it is grown up, it is

greater than all herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come, and dwell in the branches thereof. 13:33. Another parable he spoke to them: The kingdom of heaven is like to leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, until the whole was leavened. 13:34. All these things Jesus spoke in parables to the multitudes: and without parables he did not speak to them. 13:35. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: I will open my mouth in parables, I will utter things hidden from the foundation of the world.

**SUPPLEMENTAL
LITURGIES FOR WHEN
TWENTY-SIX SUNDAYS
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:24-30***

13:24. Another parable he proposed to them, saying: The kingdom of heaven is likened to a man that sowed good seed in his field. 13:25. But while men were asleep, his enemy came and oversowed cockle among the wheat and went his way. 13:26. And when the blade was sprung up, and had brought forth fruit, then appeared also the cockle.

13:27. And the servants of the good man of the house coming said to him. Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? Whence then hath it cockle? 13:28. And he said to them: An enemy hath done this. And the servants said to him: Wilt thou that we go and gather it up? 13:29. And he said: No, lest perhaps gathering up the cockle, you root up the wheat also together with it. 13:30. Suffer both to grow until the harvest, and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers: Gather up first the cockle, and bind it into bundles to burn, but the wheat gather ye into my barn.

**SUPPLEMENTAL
LITURGIES FOR WHEN
TWENTY-SEVEN SUNDAYS
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 8:23-27***

8:23. And when he entered into the boat, his disciples followed him: 8:24. And behold a great tempest arose in the sea, so that the boat was covered with waves, but he was asleep. 8:25. And they came to him, and awaked him, saying: Lord, save us, we perish. 8:26. And Jesus saith to them: Why are you

fearful, O ye of little faith? Then rising up, he commanded the winds, and the sea, and there came a great calm. 8:27. But the men wondered, saying: What manner of man is this, for the winds and the sea obey him?

**SUPPLEMENTAL
LITURGIES FOR WHEN
TWENTY-EIGHT SUNDAYS
AFTER PENTECOST**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 8:1-13***

8:1. And when he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him: **8:2.** And behold a leper came and adored him, saying: Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. **8:3.** And Jesus stretching forth his hand, touched him, saying: I will, be thou made clean. And forthwith his leprosy was cleansed. **8:4.** And Jesus saith to him: See thou tell no man: but go, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. **8:5.** And when he had entered into Capharnaum, there came to him a centurion, beseeching him, **8:6.** And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, and is grievously tormented. **8:7.**

And Jesus saith to him: I will come and heal him. **8:8.** And the centurion, making answer, said: Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof; but only say the word, and my servant shall be healed. **8:9.** For I also am a man subject to authority, having under me soldiers; and I say to this, Go, and he goeth, and to another Come, and he cometh, and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. **8:10.** And Jesus hearing this, marvelled; and said to them that followed him. Amen I say to you, I have not found so great faith in Israel. **8:11.** And I say to you that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven: **8:12.** But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into the exterior darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **8:13.** And Jesus said to the centurion: Go, and as thou hast believed, so be it done to thee. And the servant was healed at the same hour.

+

**END
OF
THE
LITURGICAL
CALENDAR**

+

SANCTORAL CYCLE

}

November 30
St. Andrew, Apostle and
Martyr

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 4:18-22

4:18. And Jesus walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea (for they were fishers). **4:19.** And he saith to them: Come ye after me, and I will make you to be fishers of men. **4:20.** And they immediately leaving their nets, followed him. **4:21.** And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called them. **4:22.** And they forthwith left their nets and father, and followed him.

Saturday after the third
Sunday of November
Mother of Divine
Providence

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 2:1-11

2:1. And the third day,

there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee: and the mother of Jesus was there. 2:2. And Jesus also was invited, and his disciples, to the marriage. 2:3. And the wine failing, the mother of Jesus saith to him: They have no wine. 2:4. And Jesus saith to her: Woman, what is that to me and to thee? My hour is not yet come. 2:5. His mother saith to the waiters: Whatsoever he shall say to you, do ye. 2:6. Now there were set there six waterpots of stone, according to the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three measures apiece. 2:7. Jesus saith to them: Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. 2:8. And Jesus saith to them: Draw out now and carry to the chief steward of the feast. And they carried it. 2:9. And when the chief steward had tasted the water made wine and knew not whence it was, but the waiters knew who had drawn the water: the chief steward calleth the bridegroom, 2:10. And saith to him: Every man at first setteth forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse. But thou hast kept the good wine until now. 2:11. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee and manifested his glory. And his disciples believed in him.

December 6
St. Nicholas of Myra

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**
Luke 14:26-33

14:26. If any man come to me, and hate not his father and mother and wife and children and brethren and sisters, yea and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. 14:27. And whosoever doth not carry his cross and come after me cannot be my disciple. 14:28. For which of you, having a mind to build a tower, doth not first sit down and reckon the charges that are necessary, whether he have wherewithal to finish it: 14:29. Lest, after he hath laid the foundation and is not able to finish it, all that see it begin to mock him, 14:30. Saying: This man began to build and was not able to finish. 14:31. Or, what king, about to go to make war against another king, doth not first sit down and think whether he be able, with ten thousand, to meet him that, with twenty thousand, cometh against him? 14:32. Or else, while the other is yet afar off, sending an embassy, he desireth conditions of peace. 14:33. So likewise every one of you that doth

not renounce all that he possesseth cannot be my disciple.

**December 8
FEAST OF THE
IMMACULATE
CONCEPTION
CONCEPTION OF THE
THEOTOKOS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 1:26-28***

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, 1:27. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. 1:28. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

**December 17
St. Lazarus**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 11:1-44***

11:1. Now there was a certain man sick, named Lazarus, of Bethania, of the town of Mary and of Martha her sister. 11:2. (And Mary was she that anointed the

Lord with ointment and wiped his feet with her hair: whose brother Lazarus was sick.) 11:3. His sisters therefore sent to him, saying: Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. 11:4. And Jesus hearing it, said to them: This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God: that the Son of God may be glorified by it. 11:5. Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister Mary and Lazarus. 11:6. When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he still remained in the same place two days. 11:7. Then after that, he said to his disciples: Let us go into Judea again. 11:8. The disciples say to him: Rabbi, the Jews but now sought to stone thee. And goest thou thither again? 11:9. Jesus answered: Are there not twelve hours of the day? If a man walk in the day he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world: 11:10. But if he walk in the night, he stumbleth, because the light is not in him. 11:11. These things he said; and after that he said to them: Lazarus our friend sleepeth: but I go that I may awake him out of sleep. 11:12. His disciples therefore said: Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well. 11:13. But Jesus spoke of his death: and they thought that he spoke of the repose of sleep. 11:14. Then therefore Jesus said to them plainly: Lazarus is

dead. 11:15. And I am glad, for your sakes; that I was not there, that you may believe. But, let us go to him. 11:16. Thomas therefore, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples: Let us also go, that we may die with him. 11:17. Jesus therefore came: and found that he had been four days already in the grave. 11:18. (Now Bethania was near Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off.) 11:19. And many of the Jews were come to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. 11:20. Martha therefore, as soon as she heard that Jesus was come, went to meet him: but Mary sat at home. 11:21. Martha therefore said to Jesus: Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 11:22. But now also I know that whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee. 11:23. Jesus saith to her: Thy brother shall rise again. 11:24. Martha saith to him: I know that he shall rise again, in the resurrection at the last day. 11:25. Jesus said to her: I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, although he be dead, shall live: 11:26. And every one that liveth and believeth in me shall not die for ever. Believest thou this? 11:27. She saith to him: Yea, Lord, I have

believed that thou art Christ, the Son of the living God, who art come into this world. 11:28. And when she had said these things, she went and called her sister Mary secretly, saying: The master is come and calleth for thee. 11:29. She, as soon as she heard this, riseth quickly and cometh to him. 11:30. For Jesus was not yet come into the town: but he was still in that place where Martha had met him. 11:31. The Jews therefore, who were with her in the house and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up speedily and went out, followed her, saying: She goeth to the grave to weep there. 11:32. When Mary therefore was come where Jesus was, seeing him, she fell down at his feet and saith to him. Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 11:33. Jesus, therefore, when he saw her weeping, and the Jews that were come with her weeping, groaned in the spirit and troubled himself, 11:34. And said: Where have you laid him? They say to him: Lord, come and see. 11:35. And Jesus wept. 11:36. The Jews therefore said: Behold how he loved him. 11:37. But some of them said: Could not he that opened the eyes of the man born blind have caused that this man should not die? 11:38. Jesus therefore

again groaning in himself, cometh to the sepulchre. Now it was a cave; and a stone was laid over it. 11:39. Jesus saith: Take away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith to him: Lord, by this time he stinketh, for he is now of four days. 11:40. Jesus saith to her: Did not I say to thee that if thou believe, thou shalt see the glory of God? 11:41. They took therefore the stone away. And Jesus lifting up his eyes, said: Father, I give thee thanks that thou hast heard me. 11:42. And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people who stand about have I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. 11:43. When he had said these things, he cried with a loud voice: Lazarus, come forth. 11:44. And presently he that had been dead came forth, bound feet and hands with winding bands. And his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus said to them: Loose him and let him go.

December 21

**St. Thomas, Apostle and
Martyr**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 20:24-29

20:24. Now Thomas, one of

the twelve, who is called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. 20:25. The other disciples therefore said to him: We have seen the Lord. But he said to them: Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails and put my finger into the place of the nails and put my hand into his side, I will not believe. 20:26. And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Jesus cometh, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst and said: Peace be to you. 20:27. Then he said to Thomas: Put in thy finger hither and see my hands. And bring hither the hand and put it into my side. And be not faithless, but believing. 20:28. Thomas answered and said to him: My Lord and my God. 20:29. Jesus saith to him: Because thou hast seen me, Thomas, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen and have believed.

January 15

**St. Paul the Hermit
(Confessor)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 11:25-30***

11:25. At that time Jesus answered and said: I confess to thee, O Father, Lord of

Heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them to little ones. 11:26. Yea, Father: for so hath it seemed good in thy sight. 11:27. All things are delivered to me by my Father. And no one knoweth the Son but the Father: neither doth any one know the Father, but the Son, and he to whom it shall please the Son to reveal him. 11:28. Come to me all you that labor and are burdened, and I will refresh you. 11:29. Take up my yoke upon you, and learn of me, because I am meek, and humble of heart: And you shall find rest to your souls. 11:30. For my yoke is sweet and my burden light.

**January 16
St. Peter in Chains**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 16:13-19***

16:13. And Jesus came into the quarters of Cesarea Philippi: and he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that the Son of man is? 16:14. But they said: Some John the Baptist, and other some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 16:15. Jesus saith to them: But whom do you say that I

am? 16:16. Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. 16:17. And Jesus answering said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jona: because flesh and blood hath not revealed it to thee, but my Father who is in heaven. 16:18. And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 16:19. And I will give to thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind upon earth, it shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed also in heaven.

**January 20
SS Fabian and Sebastian**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 6:17-23***

6:17. And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, 6:18. Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured.

6:19. And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all. **6:20.** And he, lifting up his eyes on his disciples, said: Blessed are ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. **6:21.** Blessed are ye that hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for you shall laugh. **6:22.** Blessed shall you be when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you and shall reproach you and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. **6:23.** Be glad in that day and rejoice: for behold, your reward is great in heaven

January 21
St. Agnes

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 25:1-13**

25:1. Then shall the kingdom of heaven be like to ten virgins, who taking their lamps went out to meet the bridegroom and the bride. **25:2.** And five of them were foolish and five wise. **25:3.** But the five foolish, having taken their lamps, did not take oil with them. **25:4.** But the wise took oil in their vessels with the lamps. **25:5.** And the bridegroom tarrying, they all slumbered and

slept. **25:6.** And at midnight there was a cry made: Behold the bridegroom cometh. Go ye forth to meet him. **25:7.** Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. **25:8.** And the foolish said to the wise: Give us of your oil, for our lamps are gone out. **25:9.** The wise answered, saying: Lest perhaps there be not enough for us and for you, go ye rather to them that sell and buy for yourselves. **25:10.** Now whilst they went to buy the bridegroom came: and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage. And the door was shut. **25:11.** But at last came also the other virgins, saying: Lord, Lord, open to us. **25:12.** But he answering said: Amen I say to you, I know you not. **25:13.** Watch ye therefore, because you know not the day nor the hour.

January 25
**Conversion of St. Paul,
Apostle and Martyr**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:27-29**

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: Behold we have left all things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? **19:28.** And Jesus said to them: Amen I say to

you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats judging the twelve tribes of Israel . 19:29. And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

January 26
St. Polycarp

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 10:26-32

10:26. nothing is covered that shall not be revealed: nor hid, that shall not be known. 10:27. That which I tell you in the dark, speak ye in the light: and that which you hear in the ear, preach ye upon the housetops. 10:28. And fear ye not them that kill the body, and are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him that can destroy both soul and body in hell. 10:29. Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and not one of them shall fall on the ground without your Father. 10:30. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. 10:31. Fear not therefore: better are you

than many sparrows. 10:32. Every one therefore that shall confess me before men, I will also confess him before my Father who is in heaven.

February 1
St. Ignatius of Antioch
(Bishop Martyr)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 12:24-26

12:24. Amen, amen, I say to you, unless the grain of wheat falling into the ground die, 12:25. Itself remaineth alone. But if it die it bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life shall lose it and he that hateth his life in this world keepeth it unto life eternal. 12:26. If any man minister to me, let him follow me: and where I am, there also shall my minister be. If any man minister to me, him will my Father honour.

February 2
PRESENTATION OF THE
VIRGIN MARY THE
THEOTOKOS

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 2:22-32

2:22. And after the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were

accomplished, they carried him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord: 2:23. As it is written in the law of the Lord: Every male opening the womb shall be called holy to the Lord: 2:24. And to offer a sacrifice, according as it is written in the law of the Lord, a pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons: 2:25. And behold there was a man in Jerusalem named Simeon: and this man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel. And the Holy Ghost was in him. 2:26. And he had received an answer from the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death before he had seen the Christ of the Lord. 2:27. And he came by the Spirit into the temple. And when his parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him according to the custom of the law, 2:28. He also took him into his arms and blessed God and said 2:29. Now thou dost dismiss thy servant, O Lord, according to thy word in peace: 2:30. Because my eyes have seen thy salvation, 2:31. Which thou hast prepared before the face of all peoples: 2:32. A light to the revelation of the Gentiles and the glory of thy people Israel.

February 5
St. Agatha

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 19:3-12***

19:3. And there came to him the Pharisees tempting him, saying: Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? 19:4. Who answering, said to them: Have ye not read, that he who made man from the beginning, made them male and female? And he said: 19:5. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife, and they two shall be in one flesh. 19:6. Therefore now they are not two, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let no man put asunder. 19:7. They say to him: Why then did Moses command to give a bill of divorce, and to put away? 19:8. He saith to them: Because Moses by reason of the hardness of your heart permitted you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. 19:9. And I say to you, that whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and he that shall marry her that is put away, committeth adultery. 19:10. His disciples say unto him: If the case of a man with his wife be so, it is not expedient to marry. 19:11. Who said to them:

All men take not this word, but they to whom it is given. 19:12. For there are eunuchs, who were born so from their mothers womb: and there are eunuchs, who were made so by men: and there are eunuchs, who have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven. He that can take, let him take it.

February 7
SS Simeon and Ann

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**
Luke 2:25-38

2:25. And behold there was a man in Jerusalem named Simeon: and this man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel. And the Holy Ghost was in him. 2:26. And he had received an answer from the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death before he had seen the Christ of the Lord. 2:27. And he came by the Spirit into the temple. And when his parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him according to the custom of the law, 2:28. He also took him into his arms and blessed God and said 2:29. Now thou dost dismiss thy servant, O Lord, according to thy word in peace: 2:30. Because my eyes have seen thy salvation, 2:31. Which thou

hast prepared before the face of all peoples: 2:32. A light to the revelation of the Gentiles and the glory of thy people Israel. 2:33. And his father and mother were wondering at those things which were spoken concerning him. 2:34. And Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother: Behold this child is set for the fall and for the resurrection of many in Israel and for a sign which shall be contradicted. 2:35. And thy own soul a sword shall pierce, that, out of many hearts thoughts may be revealed. 2:36. And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser. She was far advanced in years and had lived with her husband seven years from her virginity. 2:37. And she was a widow until fourscore and four years: who departed not from the temple, by fastings and prayers serving night and day. 2:38. Now she, at the same hour, coming in, confessed to the Lord: and spoke of him to all that looked for the redemption of Israel.

February 11
Our Lady of Lourdes

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**
Luke 1:26-31

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, 1:27. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. 1:28. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. 1:29. Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. 1:30. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. 1:31. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus.

February 22
Feast of St. Peter's Chair
at Antioch

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 16:13-19

16:13. And Jesus came into the quarters of Cesarea Philippi: and he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that the Son of man is? 16:14. But they said: Some John the Baptist, and other some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

16:15. Jesus saith to them: But whom do you say that I am? 16:16. Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. 16:17. And Jesus answering said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jona: because flesh and blood hath not revealed it to thee, but my Father who is in heaven. 16:18. And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 16:19. And I will give to thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind upon earth, it shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed also in heaven.

February 24
St. Matthias,
Apostle and Martyr

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 11:25-30

11:25. At that time Jesus answered and said: I confess to thee, O Father, Lord of Heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them to little ones. 11:26. Yea, Father: for so hath it seemed good in thy sight.

11:27. All things are delivered to me by my Father. And no one knoweth the Son but the Father: neither doth any one know the Father, but the Son, and he to whom it shall please the Son to reveal him. 11:28. Come to me all you that labor and are burdened, and I will refresh you. 11:29. Take up my yoke upon you, and learn of me, because I am meek, and humble of heart: And you shall find rest to your souls. 11:30. For my yoke is sweet and my burden light.

March 10

**Forty Martyrs of Sebaste,
Armenia**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 6:17-23

6:17. And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, 6:18. Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured. 6:19. And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all. 6:20. And he, lifting up his eyes on his

disciples, said: Blessed are ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. 6:21. Blessed are ye that hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for you shall laugh. 6:22. Blessed shall you be when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you and shall reproach you and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. 6:23. Be glad in that day and rejoice: for behold, your reward is great in heaven

March 12

St. GREGORY THE GREAT

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**

Mat. 16:13-19

16:13. And Jesus came into the quarters of Cesarea Philippi: and he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that the Son of man is? 16:14. But they said: Some John the Baptist, and other some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 16:15. Jesus saith to them: But whom do you say that I am? 16:16. Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. 16:17. And Jesus answering said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jona: because flesh and blood hath not revealed it

to thee, but my Father who is in heaven. 16:18. And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 16:19. And I will give to thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind upon earth, it shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed also in heaven.

March 18

St. Cyril of Jerusalem

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 10:23-28

(Jesus said to His disciples)
10:23. And when they shall persecute you in this city, flee into another. Amen I say to you, you shall not finish all the cities of Israel, till the Son of man come. 10:24. The disciple is not above the master, nor the servant above his lord. 10:25. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the good man of the house Beelzebub, how much more them of his household? 10:26. Therefore fear them not. For nothing is covered that shall not be revealed: nor hid, that shall not be

known. 10:27. That which I tell you in the dark, speak ye in the light: and that which you hear in the ear, preach ye upon the housetops. 10:28. And fear ye not them that kill the body, and are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him that can destroy both soul and body in hell.

March 19

ST. JOSEPH, SPOUSE OF
THE THEOTOKOS

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 1:18-21

1:18. Now the generation of Christ was in this wise. When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child, of the Holy Ghost. 1:19. Whereupon Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing publicly to expose her, was minded to put her away privately. 1:20. But while he thought on these things, behold the Angel of the Lord appeared to him in his sleep, saying: Joseph, son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife, for that which is conceived in her, is of the Holy Ghost. 1:21. And she shall bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. For he shall save his people from their sins.

March 24
St. Gabriel, Archangel

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**
Luke 1:26-38

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, **1:27.** To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. **1:28.** And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. **1:29.** Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. **1:30.** And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. **1:31.** Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. **1:32.** He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. **1:33.** And of his kingdom there shall be no end. **1:34.** And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man?

1:35. And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. **1:36.** And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren. **1:37.** Because no word shall be impossible with God. **1:38.** And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord: be it done to me according to thy word.

March 25
THE ANNUNCIATION
of the Blessed Virgin Mary,
the Theotokos

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**
Luke 1:26-38

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, **1:27.** To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. **1:28.** And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. **1:29.** Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought

with herself what manner of salutation this should be. 1:30. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. 1:31. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. 1:32. He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. 1:33. And of his kingdom there shall be no end. 1:34. And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man? 1:35. And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. 1:36. And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren. 1:37. Because no word shall be impossible with God. 1:38. And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord: be it done to me according to thy word.

March 27

St. John of Damascus
(Confessor Doctor)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 6:6-11

6:6. And it came to pass also, on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught. And there was a man whose right hand was withered. 6:7. And the scribes and Pharisees watched if he would heal on the sabbath: that they might find an accusation against him. 6:8. But he knew their thoughts and said to the man who had the withered hand: Arise and stand forth in the midst. And rising he stood forth. 6:9. Then Jesus said to them: I ask you, if it be lawful on the sabbath days to do good or to do evil? To save life or to destroy? 6:10. And looking round about on them all, he said to the man: Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth. And his hand was restored. 6:11. And they were filled with madness: and they talked one with another, what they might do to Jesus.

April 14

St. Justin Martyr and
Apologist

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 12:2-9

12:2. For there is nothing

covered that shall not be revealed: nor hidden that shall not be known. 12:3. For whatsoever things you have spoken in darkness shall be published in the light: and that which you have spoken in the ear in the chambers shall be preached on the housetops. 12:4. And I say to you, my friends: Be not afraid of them who kill the body and after that have no more that they can do. 12:5. But I will shew you whom you shall fear: Fear ye him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell. Yea, I say to you: Fear him. 12:6. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? 12:7. Yea, the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: you are of more value than many sparrows. 12:8. And I say to you: Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God. 12:9. But he that shall deny me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

April 25

ST. MARK, EVANGELIST

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 10:1-9***

10:1. And after these things, the Lord appointed also other seventy-two. And he sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself was to come. 10:2. And he said to them: The harvest indeed is great, but the labourers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest that he send labourers into his harvest. 10:3. Go: Behold I send you as lambs among wolves. 10:4. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. 10:5. Into whatever house you enter, first say: Peace be to this house. 10:6. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon him: but if not, it shall return to you. 10:7. And in the same house, remain, eating and drinking such things as they have: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Remove not from house to house. 10:8. And into what city soever you enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you. 10:9. And heal the sick that are therein and say to them: The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

April 26

Our Lady of Good Counsel

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 1:26-33

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, **1:27.** To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. **1:28.** And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. **1:29.** Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. **1:30.** And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. **1:31.** Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. **1:32.** He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. **1:33.** And of his kingdom there shall be no end.

May 1

**SS Philip and James,
Apostles and Martyrs**

**St. Joseph the Workman,
Husband of the
Mother of God**

Philip and James:

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 14:1-13

(Jesus said to His disciples)

14:1. Let not your heart be troubled. You believe in God: believe also in me. **14:2.** In my Father's house there are many mansions. If not, I would have told you: because I go to prepare a place for you. **14:3.** And if I shall go and prepare a place for you, I will come again and will take you to myself: that where I am, you also may be. **14:4.** And whither I go you know: and the way you know. **14:5.** Thomas saith to him: Lord, we know not whither thou goest. And how can we know the way? **14:6.** Jesus saith to him: I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No man cometh to the Father, but by me. **14:7.** If you had known me, you would without doubt have known my Father also: and from henceforth you shall know him. And you have seen him. **14:8.** Philip saith to him: Lord, shew us the Father; and it is enough for us. **14:9.** Jesus saith to him: Have I been so long a time with you and have you not known me? Philip, he that seeth me seeth the Father also. How sayest thou: Shew us the Father? **14:10.** Do you not believe

that I am in the Father and the Father in me? The words that I speak to you, I speak not of myself. But the Father who abideth in me, he doth the works. 14:11. Believe you not that I am in the Father and the Father in me? 14:12. Otherwise believe for the very works' sake. Amen, amen, I say to you, he that believeth in me, the works that I do, he also shall do: and greater than these shall he do. 14:13. Because I go to the Father: and whatsoever you shall ask the Father in my name, that will I do:

Saint Joseph:

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 13:54-48

13:54. And coming into his own country, he taught them in their synagogues, so that they wondered and said: How came this man by this wisdom and miracles? 13:55. Is not this the carpenter's son? Is not his mother called Mary, and his brethren James, and Joseph, and Simon, and Jude: 13:56. And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence therefore hath he all these things? 13:57. And they were scandalized in his regard. But Jesus said to them: A prophet is not

without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. 13:58. And he wrought not many miracles there, because of their unbelief.

May 2

St. Athansius of Alexandria

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 10:23-28

10:23. And when they shall persecute you in this city, flee into another. Amen I say to you, you shall not finish all the cities of Israel, till the Son of man come. 10:24. The disciple is not above the master, nor the servant above his lord. 10:25. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the good man of the house Beelzebub, how much more them of his household? 10:26. Therefore fear them not. For nothing is covered that shall not be revealed: nor hid, that shall not be known. 10:27. That which I tell you in the dark, speak ye in the light: and that which you hear in the ear, preach ye upon the housetops. 10:28. And fear ye not them that kill the body, and are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him that can destroy both soul and body in hell.

May 3
"The Finding of the Holy Cross"

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
 THE HOLY GOSPEL
 ACCORDING TO SAINT
 JOHN**
John 3:1-15

3:1. And there was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. **3:2.** This man came to Jesus by night and said to him: Rabbi, we know that thou art come a teacher from God; for no man can do these signs which thou dost, unless God be with him. **3:3.** Jesus answered and said to him: Amen, amen, I say to thee, unless a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. **3:4.** Nicodemus saith to him: How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born again? **3:5.** Jesus answered: Amen, amen, I say to thee, unless a man be born again of water and the Holy Ghost, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. **3:6.** That which is born of the flesh is flesh: and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. **3:7.** Wonder not that I said to thee: You must be born again. **3:8.** The Spirit breatheth where he will and thou hearest his voice: but thou knowest not whence he cometh and

whither he goeth. So is every one that is born of the Spirit. **3:9.** Nicodemus answered and said to him: How can these things be done? **3:10.** Jesus answered and said to him: Art thou a master in Israel, and knowest not these things? **3:11.** Amen, amen, I say to thee that we speak what we know and we testify what we have seen: and you receive not our testimony. **3:12.** If I have spoken to you earthly things, and you believe not: how will you believe, if I shall speak to you heavenly things? **3:13.** And no man hath ascended into heaven, but he that descended from heaven, the Son of man who is in heaven. **3:14.** And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the desert, so must the Son of man be lifted up: **3:15.** That whosoever believeth in him may not perish, but may have life everlasting.

May 8
**The Appearing of St.
 Michael,
 Archangel**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
 THE HOLY GOSPEL
 ACCORDING TO SAINT
 MATTHEW**
Mat. 18:1-10

18:1. At that hour the disciples came to Jesus, saying: Who, thinkest thou, is the greater in the kingdom of heaven? **18:2.**

And Jesus, calling unto him a little child, set him in the midst of them. 18:3. And said: amen I say to you, unless you be converted, and become as little children, you shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 18:4. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, he is the greater in the kingdom of heaven. 18:5. And he that shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me. 18:6. But he that shall scandalize one of these little ones that believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone should be hanged about his neck, and that he should be drowned in the depth of the sea. 18:7. Woe to the world because of scandals. For it must needs be that scandals come: but nevertheless woe to that man by whom the scandal cometh. 18:8. And if thy hand, or thy foot, scandalize thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee. It is better for thee to go into life maimed or lame, than having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. 18:9. And if thy eye scandalize thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee. It is better for thee having one eye to enter into life, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. 18:10. See that you despise not one of these little ones: for I say to you, that their angels in heaven

always see the face of my Father who is in heaven.

May 31
Queenship of Mary

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 1:26-33

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, 1:27. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. 1:28. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. 1:29. Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. 1:30. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. 1:31. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. 1:32. He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. 1:33. And of his kingdom there shall be no end.

June 5
St. Boniface (England) of
Mainz

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 5:1-12

5:1. And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain, and when he was set down, his disciples came unto him. **5:2.** And opening his mouth he taught them, saying: **5:3.** Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. **5:4.** Blessed are the meek: for they shall possess the land. **5:5.** Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. **5:6.** Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after justice: for they shall have their fill. **5:7.** Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. **5:8.** Blessed are the clean of heart: they shall see God. **5:9.** Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. **5:10.** Blessed are they that suffer persecution for justice' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. **5:11.** Blessed are ye when they shall revile you, and persecute you, and speak all that is evil against you, untruly, for my sake: **5:12.** Be glad and rejoice for your reward is very great in heaven.

June 8
SS Primus and Felician

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 11:25-30

11:25. At that time Jesus answered and said: I confess to thee, O Father, Lord of Heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them to little ones. **11:26.** Yea, Father: for so hath it seemed good in thy sight. **11:27.** All things are delivered to me by my Father. And no one knoweth the Son but the Father: neither doth any one know the Father, but the Son, and he to whom it shall please the Son to reveal him. **11:28.** Come to me all you that labor and are burdened, and I will refresh you. **11:29.** Take up my yoke upon you, and learn of me, because I am meek, and humble of heart: And you shall find rest to your souls. **11:30.** For my yoke is sweet and my burden light.

June 11
St. Barnabas, Apostle
and Martyr

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW

Mat. 10:16-22

10:16. Behold I send you as sheep in the midst of wolves. Be ye therefore wise as serpents and simple as doves. **10:17.** But beware of men. For they will deliver you up in councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues. **10:18.** And you shall be brought before governors, and before kings for my sake, for a testimony to them and to the Gentiles: **10:19.** But when they shall deliver you up, take no thought how or what to speak: for it shall be given you in that hour what to speak: **10:20.** For it is not you that speak, but the spirit of your Father that speaketh in you. **10:21.** The brother also shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the son; and the children shall rise up against their parents, and shall put them to death. **10:22.** And you shall be hated by all men for my name's sake: but he that shall persevere unto the end, he shall be saved.

June 14

St. Basil the Great

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 14:26-35

14:26. If any man come to me, and hate not his father

and mother and wife and children and brethren and sisters, yea and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. **14:27.** And whosoever doth not carry his cross and come after me cannot be my disciple. **14:28.** For which of you, having a mind to build a tower, doth not first sit down and reckon the charges that are necessary, whether he have wherewithal to finish it: **14:29.** Lest, after he hath laid the foundation and is not able to finish it, all that see it begin to mock him, **14:30.** Saying: This man began to build and was not able to finish. **14:31.** Or, what king, about to go to make war against another king, doth not first sit down and think whether he be able, with ten thousand, to meet him that, with twenty thousand, cometh against him? **14:32.** Or else, while the other is yet afar off, sending an embassy, he desireth conditions of peace. **14:33.** So likewise every one of you that doth not renounce all that he possesseth cannot be my disciple. **14:34.** Salt is good. But if the salt shall lose its savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? **14:35.** It is neither profitable for the land nor for the dunghill: but shall be cast out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

June 15

St. Vitus and Companions

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 10:16-20

10:16. He that heareth you heareth me: and he that despiseth you despiseth me: and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. **10:17.** And the seventy-two returned with joy, saying: Lord, the devils also are subject to us in thy name. **10:18.** And he said to them: I saw Satan like lightning falling from heaven. **10:19.** Behold, I have given you power to tread upon serpents and scorpions and upon all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall hurt you. **10:20.** But yet rejoice not in this, that spirits are subject unto you: but rejoice in this, that your names are written in heaven.

June 23

**St. Paulinus of York
(Bishop Confessor)**

**Vigil of the nativity of
The Baptist**

St. Paulinus:

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 12:32-34

12:32. Fear not, little flock, for it hath pleased your Father to give you a kingdom. **12:33.** Sell what you possess and give alms. Make to yourselves bags which grow not old, a treasure in heaven which faileth not: where no thief approacheth, nor moth corrupteth. **12:34.** For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

***Vigil of the nativity of
The Baptist:***

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 1:5-17

1:5. There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zachary, of the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name Elizabeth. **1:6.** And they were both just before God, walking in all the commandments and justifications of the Lord without blame. **1:7.** And they had no son, for that Elizabeth was barren: and they both were well advanced in years. **1:8.** And it came to pass, when he executed the priestly function in the order of his course before God, **1:9.** According to the custom of

the priestly office, it was his lot to offer incense, going into the temple of the Lord. 1:10. And all the multitude of the people was praying without, at the hour of incense. 1:11. And there appeared to him an angel of the Lord, standing on the right side of the altar of incense. 1:12. And Zachary seeing him, was troubled: and fear fell upon him. 1:13. But the angel said to him: Fear not, Zachary, for thy prayer is heard: and thy wife Elizabeth shall bear thee a son. And thou shalt call his name John. 1:14. And thou shalt have joy and gladness: and many shall rejoice in his nativity. 1:15. For he shall be great before the Lord and shall drink no wine nor strong drink: and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. 1:16. And he shall convert many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God. 1:17. And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias: that he may turn the hearts of the fathers unto the children and the incredulous to the wisdom of the just, to prepare unto the Lord a perfect people.

June 24

NATIVITY OF ST. JOHN
THE BAPTIST

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 1:57-68

1:57. Now Elizabeth's full time of being delivered was come: and she brought forth a son. 1:58. And her neighbors and kinsfolks heard that the Lord had shewed his great mercy towards her: and they congratulated with her. 1:59. And it came to pass that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child: and they called him by his father's name Zachary. 1:60. And his mother answering, said: Not so. But he shall be called John. 1:61. And they said to her: There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. 1:62. And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. 1:63. And demanding a writing table, he wrote, saying: John is his name. And they all wondered. 1:64. And immediately his mouth was opened and his tongue loosed: and he spoke, blessing God. 1:65. And fear came upon all their neighbours: and all these things were noised abroad over all the hill country of Judea. 1:66. And all they that had heard them laid them up in their heart, saying: What an one, think ye, shall this child be? For the hand of the Lord was with him. 1:67. And Zachary his father was filled with

the Holy Ghost. And he prophesied, saying: 1:68. Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: because he hath visited and wrought the redemption of his people.

June 26

SS John and Paul of Rome

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 12:1-8***

12:1. And when great multitudes stood about him, so that they trod one upon another, he began to say to his disciples: Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 12:2. For there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed: nor hidden that shall not be known. 12:3. For whatsoever things you have spoken in darkness shall be published in the light: and that which you have spoken in the ear in the chambers shall be preached on the housetops. 12:4. And I say to you, my friends: Be not afraid of them who kill the body and after that have no more that they can do. 12:5. But I will shew you whom you shall fear: Fear ye him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell. Yea, I say to you: Fear him. 12:6. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of

them is forgotten before God? 12:7. Yea, the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: you are of more value than many sparrows. 12:8. And I say to you: Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

June 27

**Our Lady of Prompt Succor
(of Perpetual Help)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 19:25-27***

19:25. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother and his mother's sister, Mary of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalen. 19:26. When Jesus therefore had seen his mother and the disciple standing whom he loved, he saith to his mother: Woman, behold thy son. 19:27. After that, he saith to the disciple: Behold thy mother. And from that hour, the disciple took her to his own.

June 28

Vigil of SS Peter and Paul

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 21:15-19***

21:15. When therefore they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter: Simon, son of John, lovest thou me more than these? He saith to him: Yea, Lord, thou knowest that I love thee. He saith to him: Feed my lambs. **21:16.** He saith to him again: Simon, son of John, lovest thou me? He saith to him: yea, Lord, thou knowest that I love thee. He saith to him: Feed my lambs. **21:17.** He said to him the third time: Simon, son of John, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he had said to him the third time: Lovest thou me? And he said to him: Lord, thou knowest all things: thou knowest that I love thee. He said to him: Feed my sheep. **21:18.** Amen, amen, I say to thee, When thou wast younger, thou didst gird thyself and didst walk where thou wouldst. But when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee and lead thee whither thou wouldst not. **21:19.** And this he said, signifying by what death he should glorify God.

June 29

**SS PETER AND PAUL,
APOSTLES - MARTYRS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**

Mat. 16:13-19

16:13. And Jesus came into the quarters of Cesarea Philippi: and he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that the Son of man is? **16:14.** But they said: Some John the Baptist, and other some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. **16:15.** Jesus saith to them: But whom do you say that I am? **16:16.** Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. **16:17.** And Jesus answering said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jona: because flesh and blood hath not revealed it to thee, but my Father who is in heaven. **16:18.** And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. **16:19.** And I will give to thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind upon earth, it shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed also in heaven.

June 30

**Feast of the Twelve
Apostles**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**

Mat. 10:16-22

10:16. Behold I send you as sheep in the midst of wolves. Be ye therefore wise as serpents and simple as doves. **10:17.** But beware of men. For they will deliver you up in councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues. **10:18.** And you shall be brought before governors, and before kings for my sake, for a testimony to them and to the Gentiles: **10:19.** But when they shall deliver you up, take no thought how or what to speak: for it shall be given you in that hour what to speak: **10:20.** For it is not you that speak, but the spirit of your Father that speaketh in you. **10:21.** The brother also shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the son; and the children shall rise up against their parents, and shall put them to death. **10:22.** And you shall be hated by all men for my name's sake: but he that shall persevere unto the end, he shall be saved.

July 1

Precious Blood of Our Savior

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT JOHN

John 19:30-35

19:30. Jesus therefore,

when he had taken the vinegar, said: It is consummated. And bowing his head, he gave up the ghost. **19:31.** Then the Jews (because it was the parasceve), that the bodies might not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for that was a great sabbath day), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken: and that they might be taken away. **19:32.** The soldiers therefore came: and they broke the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him. **19:33.** But after they were come to Jesus, when they saw that he was already dead, they did not break his legs. **19:34.** But one of the soldiers with a spear opened his side: and immediately there came out blood and water. **19:35.** And he that saw it hath given testimony: and his testimony is true.

July 2

VISITATION OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE

Luke 1:39-47

1:39. And Mary rising up in those days, went into the hill country with haste into a city of Juda. **1:40.** And she entered into the house of Zachary and saluted

Elizabeth. 1:41. And it came to pass that when Elizabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the infant leaped in her womb. And Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost. 1:42. And she cried out with a loud voice and said: Blessed art thou among women and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. 1:43. And whence is this to me that the mother of my Lord should come to me? 1:44. For behold as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in my ears, the infant in my womb leaped for joy. 1:45. And blessed art thou that hast believed, because those things shall be accomplished that were spoken to thee by the Lord. 1:46. And Mary said: My soul doth magnify the Lord. 1:47. And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

July 7

SS Cyril and Methodius

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 10:1-9

10:1. And after these things, the Lord appointed also other seventy-two. And he sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself was to come. 10:2. And he said to them: The harvest indeed is great, but the labourers are few.

Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest that he send labourers into his harvest. 10:3. Go: Behold I send you as lambs among wolves. 10:4. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. 10:5. Into whatever house you enter, first say: Peace be to this house. 10:6. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon him: but if not, it shall return to you. 10:7. And in the same house, remain, eating and drinking such things as they have: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Remove not from house to house. 10:8. And into what city soever you enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you. 10:9. And heal the sick that are therein and say to them: The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

July 10

The Seven Holy Brethern
(Martyrs)

SS Ruftna and Secunda
(Martyrs)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW

Mat. 12:46-50

12:46. As he was yet speaking to the multitudes, behold his mother and his brethren stood without, seeking to speak to him.

12:47. And one said unto him: Behold thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking thee. **12:48.** But he answering him that told him, said: Who is my mother, and who are my brethren? **12:49.** And stretching forth his hand towards his disciples, he said: Behold my mother and my brethren. **12:50.** For whosoever shall do the will of my Father, that is in heaven, he is my brother, and sister, and mother.

July 16
Our Lady of Mount
Carmel

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 11:27-28

11:27. And it came to pass, as he spoke these things, a certain woman from the crowd, lifting up her voice, said to him: Blessed is the womb that bore thee and the paps that gave thee suck. **11:28.** But he said: Yea rather, blessed are they who hear the word of God and keep it.

July 17
St. Alexis, Man of God

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:27-29

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: Behold we have left all things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? **19:28.** And Jesus said to them: Amen I say to you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats judging the twelve tribes of Israel . **19:29.** And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

July 19
St. Symphrosa and her
Seven Sons

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 12:1-8

12:1. And when great multitudes stood about him, so that they trod one upon another, he began to say to his disciples: Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. **12:2.** For there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed: nor hidden that shall not be known. **12:3.** For whatsoever things you have

spoken in darkness shall be published in the light: and that which you have spoken in the ear in the chambers shall be preached on the housetops. 12:4. And I say to you, my friends: Be not afraid of them who kill the body and after that have no more that they can do. 12:5. But I will shew you whom you shall fear: Fear ye him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell. Yea, I say to you: Fear him. 12:6. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? 12:7. Yea, the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: you are of more value than many sparrows. 12:8. And I say to you: Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

July 22

**ST. MARY MAGDALEN
(MAGDALENE)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 7:36-50

7:36. And one of the Pharisees desired him to eat with him. And he went into the house of the Pharisee and sat down to meat. 7:37. And behold a woman that was in the city,

a sinner, when she knew that he sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment. 7:38. And standing behind at his feet, she began to wash his feet with tears and wiped them with the hairs of her head and kissed his feet and anointed them with the ointment. 7:39. And the Pharisee, who had invited him, seeing it, spoke within himself, saying: This man, if he were if a prophet, would know surely who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him, that she is a sinner. 7:40. And Jesus answering, said to him: Simon, I have somewhat to say to thee. But he said: Master, say it. 7:41. A certain creditor had two debtors: the one owed five hundred coins and the other fifty. 7:42. And whereas they had not wherewith to pay, he forgave them both. Which therefore of the two loveth him most? 7:43. Simon answering, said: I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he said to him: Thou hast judged rightly. 7:44. And turning to the woman, he said unto Simon: Dost thou see this woman? I entered into thy house: thou gavest me no water for my feet. But she with tears hath washed my feet; and with her hairs hath wiped them. 7:45. Thou gavest me no kiss. But she, since she

cane in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 7:46. My head with oil thou didst not anoint. But she with ointment hath anointed my feet. 7:47. Wherefore, I say to thee: Many sins are forgiven her, because she hath loved much. But to whom less is forgiven, he loveth less. 7:48. And he said to her: Thy sins are forgiven thee. 7:49. And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves: Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 7:50. And he said to the woman: Thy faith hath made thee safe. Go in peace.

July 23
St. Appollintius

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 22:24-30

22:24. And there was also a strife amongst them, which of them should seem to be the greater. 22:25. And he said to them: The kings of the Gentiles lord it over them; and they that have power over them are called beneficent. 22:26. But you not so: but he that is the greater among you, let him become as the younger: and he that is the leader, as he that serveth. 22:27. For which is greater, he that sitteth at table or he that

serveth? Is not he that sitteth at table? But I am in the midst of you, as he that serveth. 22:28. And you are they who have continued with me in my temptations: 22:29. And I dispose to you, as my Father hath disposed to me, a kingdom; 22:30. That you may eat and drink at my table, in my kingdom: and may sit upon thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

July 25
St. James the Greater,
Apostle and Martyr

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 20:20-23

20:20. Then came to him the mother of the sons of Zebedee with her sons, adoring and asking something of him. 20:21. Who said to her: What wilt thou? She saith to him: say that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left, in thy kingdom. 20:22. And Jesus answering, said: You know not what you ask. Can you drink the chalice that I shall drink? They say to him: We can. 20:23. He saith to them: My chalice indeed you shall drink; but to sit on my right or left hand is not mine to give to you, but to them for whom it is prepared by my Father.

July 26

**St. Anne, Mother of the
Theotokos**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:44-52***

13:44. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a treasure hidden in a field. Which a man having found, hid it, and for joy thereof goeth, and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. 13:45. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a merchant seeking good pearls. 13:46. Who when he had found one pearl of great price, went his way, and sold all that he had, and bought it. 13:47. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a net cast into the sea, and gathering together of all kinds of fishes. 13:48. Which, when it was filled, they drew out, and sitting by the shore, they chose out the good into vessels, but the bad they cast forth. 13:49. So shall it be at the end of the world. The angels shall go out, and shall separate the wicked from among the just. 13:50. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13:51. Have ye understood all these things? They say to him: Yes. 13:52. He said unto

them: Therefore every scribe instructed in the kingdom of heaven, is like to a man that is a householder, who bringeth forth out of his treasure new things and old.

July 30

SS Abdon and Sennon

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 5:1-12***

5:1. And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain, and when he was set down, his disciples came unto him. 5:2. And opening his mouth he taught them, saying: 5:3. Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:4. Blessed are the meek: for they shall possess the land. 5:5. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. 5:6. Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after justice: for they shall have their fill. 5:7. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. 5:8. Blessed are the clean of heart: they shall see God. 5:9. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. 5:10. Blessed are they that suffer persecution for justice' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:11. Blessed are ye when

they shall revile you, and persecute you, and speak all that is evil against you, untruly, for my sake: 5:12. Be glad and rejoice for your reward is very great in heaven.

August 6

**THE TRANSFIGURATION
OF JESUS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 17:1-9***

17:1. And after six days Jesus taketh unto him Peter and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart: 17:2. And he was transfigured before them. And his face did shine as the sun: and his garments became white as snow. 17:3. And behold there appeared to them Moses and Elias talking with him. 17:4. And Peter answering, said to Jesus: Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles, one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. 17:5. And as he was yet speaking, behold a bright cloud overshadowed them. And lo a voice out of the cloud, saying: This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: hear ye him. 17:6. And the disciples hearing fell upon their face,

and were very much afraid. 17:7. And Jesus came and touched them: and said to them: Arise, and fear not. 17:8. And they lifting up their eyes, saw no one, but only Jesus. 17:9. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying: Tell the vision to no man, till the Son of man be risen from the dead.

**August 7
St. Donatus**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 6:24-33***

6:24. No man can serve two masters. For either he will hate the one, and love the other: or he will sustain the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon. 6:25. Therefore I say to you, be not solicitous for your life, what you shall eat, nor for your body, what you shall put on. Is not the life more than the meat: and the body more than the raiment? 6:26. Behold the birds of the air, for they neither sow, nor do they reap, nor gather into barns: and your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are not you of much more value than they? 6:27. And which of you by taking thought, can add to his stature one cubit? 6:28. And for

raiment why are you solicitous? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow: they labour not, neither do they spin. 6:29. But I say to you, that not even Solomon in all his glory was arrayed as one of these. 6:30. And if the grass of the field, which is to day, and to morrow is cast into the oven, God doth so clothe: how much more you, O ye of little faith? 6:31. Be not solicitous therefore, saying: What shall we eat: or what shall we drink, or wherewith shall we be clothed? 6:32. For after all these things do the heathens seek. For your Father knoweth that you have need of all these things. 6:33. Seek ye therefore first the kingdom of God, and his justice, and all these things shall be added unto you.

August 8
St. Cyriacus and
Companions
Largus and Smaragdus

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
Mark 16:15-18

16:15. And he said to them: Go ye into the whole world and preach the gospel to every creature. 16:16. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved: but he that believeth not shall

he condemned. 16:17. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name they shall cast out devils. They shall speak with new tongues. 16:18. They shall take up serpents: and if they shall drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them. They shall lay their hand upon the sick: and they shall recover.

August 10
St. Lawrence of Rome

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 12:24-46

12:24. Amen, amen, I say to you, unless the grain of wheat falling into the ground die, 12:25. Itself remaineth alone. But if it die it bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life shall lose it and he that hateth his life in this world keepeth it unto life eternal. 12:26. If any man minister to me, let him follow me: and where I am, there also shall my minister be. If any man minister to me, him will my Father honour.

August 15
THE ASSUMPTION OF THE
BLESSED VIRGIN MARY
THE DORMITION OF THE
HOLY THEOTOKOS
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 10:38-42***

10:38. Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain town: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. **10:39.** And she had a sister called Mary, who, sitting also at the Lord's feet, heard his word. **10:40.** But Martha was busy about much serving. Who stood and said: Lord, hast thou no care that my sister hath left me alone to serve? Speak to her therefore, that she help me. **10:41.** And the Lord answering, said to her: Martha, Martha, thou art careful and art troubled about many things: **10:42.** But one thing is necessary. Mary hath chosen the best part, which shall not be taken away from her.

**August 16
St. Joachim
(Father of the Theotokos)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 1:1-16***

1:1. The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham: **1:2.** Abraham begot Isaac. And Isaac begot Jacob. And Jacob begot Judas and his brethren. **1:3.** And Judas begot Phares and

Zara of Thamar. And Phares begot Esron. And Esron begot Aram. **1:4.** And Aram begot Aminadab. And Aminadab begot Naasson. And Naasson begot Salmon. **1:5.** And Salmon begot Booz of Rahab. And Booz begot Obed of Ruth. And Obed begot Jesse. **1:6.** And Jesse begot David the king. And David the king begot Solomon, of her that had been the wife of Urias. **1:7.** And Solomon begot Roboam. And Roboam begot Abia. And Abia begot Asa. **1:8.** And Asa begot Josaphat. And Josaphat begot Joram. And Joram begot Ozias. **1:9.** And Ozias begot Joatham. And Joatham begot Achaz. And Achaz begot Ezechias. **1:10.** And Ezechias begot Manasses. And Manasses begot Amon. And Amon begot Josias. **1:11.** And Josias begot Jechonias and his brethren in the transmigration of Babylon. **1:12.** And after the transmigration of Babylon, Jechonias begot Salathiel. And Salathiel begot Zorobabel. **1:13.** And Zorobabel begot Abiud. And Abiud begot Eliacim. And Eliacim begot Azor. **1:14.** And Azor begot Sadoc. And Sadoc begot Achim. And Achim begot Eliud. **1:15.** And Eliud begot Eleazar. And Eleazar begot Mathan. And Mathan begot Jacob. **1:16.** And Jacob begot Joseph the husband of

Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

August 18
St. Helen
(Helena)

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:44-52***

13:44. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a treasure hidden in a field. Which a man having found, hid it, and for joy thereof goeth, and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. **13:45.** Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a merchant seeking good pearls. **13:46.** Who when he had found one pearl of great price, went his way, and sold all that he had, and bought it. **13:47.** Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a net cast into the sea, and gathering together of all kinds of fishes. **13:48.** Which, when it was filled, they drew out, and sitting by the shore, they chose out the good into vessels, but the bad they cast forth. **13:49.** So shall it be at the end of the world. The angels shall go out, and shall separate the wicked from among the just. **13:50.** And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **13:51.** Have ye understood all these

things? They say to him: Yes. **13:52.** He said unto them: Therefore every scribe instructed in the kingdom of heaven, is like to a man that is a householder, who bringeth forth out of his treasure new things and old.

August 24
**St. Bartholomew the
Apostle**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 6:12-19***

6:12. And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray: and he passed the whole night in the prayer of God. **6:13.** And when day was come, he called unto him his disciples: and he chose twelve of them (whom also he named apostles): **6:14.** Simon, whom he surnamed Peter, and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, **6:15.** Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon who is called Zelotes, **6:16.** And Jude the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, who was the traitor. **6:17.** And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and

Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, 6:18. Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured. 6:19. And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all.

August 29
Beheading of St. John
the Forerunner
of Christ

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
 THE HOLY GOSPEL
 ACCORDING TO SAINT
 MARK
Mark 6:17-29

6:17. For (*at that time*) Herod himself had sent and apprehended John, and bound him prison for the sake of Herodias the wife of Philip his brother, because he had married her. 6:18. For John said to Herod: It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife. 6:19. Now Herodias laid snares for him: and was desirous to put him to death and could not. 6:20. For Herod feared John, knowing him to be a just and holy man: and kept him, and when he heard him, did many things: and he heard him willingly. 6:21. And when a convenient day was come, Herod made a supper for his birthday, for the princes, and tribunes, and chief men

of Galilee. 6:22. And when the daughter of the same Herodias had come in, and had danced, and pleased Herod, and them that were at table with him, the king said to the damsel: Ask of me what thou wilt, and I will give it thee. 6:23. And he swore to her: Whatsoever thou shalt ask I will give thee, though it be the half of my kingdom. 6:24. Who when she was gone out, said to her mother, What shall I ask? But her mother said: The head of John the Baptist. 6:25. And when she was come in immediately with haste to the king, she asked, saying: I will that forthwith thou give me in a dish, the head of John the Baptist. 6:26. And the king was struck sad. Yet because of his oath, and because of them that were with him at table, he would not displease her: 6:27. But sending an executioner, he commanded that his head should be brought in a dish. 6:28. And he beheaded him in the prison, and brought his head in a dish: and gave to the damsel, and the damsel gave it her mother. 6:29. Which his disciples hearing came, and took his body, and laid it in a tomb.

August 31

Saturday after the feast of
St. Augustine
Our Lady of
Consolation

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 1:39-47

1:39. And Mary rising up in those days, went into the hill country with haste into a city of Juda. **1:40.** And she entered into the house of Zachary and saluted Elizabeth. **1:41.** And it came to pass that when Elizabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the infant leaped in her womb. And Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost. **1:42.** And she cried out with a loud voice and said: Blessed art thou among women and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. **1:43.** And whence is this to me that the mother of my Lord should come to me? **1:44.** For behold as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in my ears, the infant in my womb leaped for joy. **1:45.** And blessed art thou that hast believed, because those things shall be accomplished that were spoken to thee by the Lord. **1:46.** And Mary said: My soul doth magnify the Lord. **1:47.** And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

**Saturday before the last
Saturday in August
Our**

Lady Health of the Sick

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 2:1-11

2:1. And the third day, there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee: and the mother of Jesus was there. **2:2.** And Jesus also was invited, and his disciples, to the marriage. **2:3.** And the wine failing, the mother of Jesus saith to him: They have no wine. **2:4.** And Jesus saith to her: Woman, what is that to me and to thee? My hour is not yet come. **2:5.** His mother saith to the waiters: Whatsoever he shall say to you, do ye. **2:6.** Now there were set there six waterpots of stone, according to the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three measures apiece. **2:7.** Jesus saith to them: Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. **2:8.** And Jesus saith to them: Draw out now and carry to the chief steward of the feast. And they carried it. **2:9.** And when the chief steward had tasted the water made wine and knew not whence it was, but the waiters knew who had drawn the water: the chief steward calleth the bridegroom, **2:10.** And saith to him: Every man at first setteth forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse. But thou hast kept the good

wine until now. 2:11. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee and manifested his glory. And his disciples believed in him.

September 2
St. Stephen
(King Confessor)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 19:12-26

19:12. He said therefore: a certain nobleman went into a far country, to receive for himself a kingdom and to return. 19:13. And calling his ten servants, he gave them ten mina (*mina is a denomination of money*) and said to them: Trade till I come. 19:14. But his citizens hated him and they sent an embassy after him, saying: We will not have this man to reign over us. 19:15. And it came to pass that he returned, having received the kingdom: and he commanded his servants to be called, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading, 19:16. And the first came saying: Lord, thy mina hath gained ten mina. 19:17. And he said to him: Well done, thou good servant, because thou hast been faithful in a little,

thou shalt have power over ten cities. 19:18. And the second came, saying: Lord, thy mina hath gained five mina. 19:19. And he said to him: Be thou also over five cities. 19:20. And another came, saying: Lord, behold here is thy mina, which I have kept laid up in a napkin. 19:21. For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up what thou didst not lay down: and thou reapest that which thou didst not sow. 19:22. He saith to him: Out of thy own mouth I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up what I laid not down and reaping that which I did not sow. 19:23. And why then didst thou not give my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have exacted it with usury? 19:24. And he said to them that stood by: Take the mina away from him and give it to him that hath ten mina. 19:25. And they said to him: Lord, he hath ten mina. 19:26. But I say to you that to every one that hath shall be given, and he shall abound: and from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall be taken from him.

September 8
NATIVITY OF THE
THEOTOKOS

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 1:1-16***

1:1. The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham: **1:2.** Abraham begot Isaac. And Isaac begot Jacob. And Jacob begot Judas and his brethren. **1:3.** And Judas begot Phares and Zara of Tamar. And Phares begot Esron. And Esron begot Aram. **1:4.** And Aram begot Aminadab. And Aminadab begot Naasson. And Naasson begot Salmon. **1:5.** And Salmon begot Booz of Rahab. And Booz begot Obed of Ruth. And Obed begot Jesse. **1:6.** And Jesse begot David the king. And David the king begot Solomon, of her that had been the wife of Urias. **1:7.** And Solomon begot Roboam. And Roboam begot Abia. And Abia begot Asa. **1:8.** And Asa begot Josaphat. And Josaphat begot Joram. And Joram begot Ozias. **1:9.** And Ozias begot Joatham. And Joatham begot Achaz. And Achaz begot Ezechias. **1:10.** And Ezechias begot Manasses. And Manasses begot Amon. And Amon begot Josias. **1:11.** And Josias begot Jechonias and his brethren in the transmigration of Babylon. **1:12.** And after the transmigration of Babylon, Jechonias begot Salathiel.

And Salathiel begot Zorobabel. **1:13.** And Zorobabel begot Abiud. And Abiud begot Eliacim. And Eliacim begot Azor. **1:14.** And Azor begot Sadoc. And Sadoc begot Achim. And Achim begot Eliud. **1:15.** And Eliud begot Eleazar. And Eleazar begot Mathan. And Mathan begot Jacob. **1:16.** And Jacob begot Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

**September 12
The Holy Name of Mary**

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 1:26-38

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, **1:27.** To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. **1:28.** And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. **1:29.** Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. **1:30.** And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. **1:31.** Behold thou

shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. 1:32. He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. 1:33. And of his kingdom there shall be no end. 1:34. And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man? 1:35. And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. 1:36. And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren. 1:37. Because no word shall be impossible with God. 1:38. And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord: be it done to me according to thy word.

**September 14
EXHALTATION OF THE
HOLY CROSS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 12:3-36

(Jesus said to the multitude) 12:31. Now is the judgment of the world:

now shall the prince of this world be cast out. 12:32. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all things to myself. 12:33. (Now this he said, signifying what death he should die.) 12:34. The multitude answered him: We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever. And how sayest thou: The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of man? 12:35. Jesus therefore said to them: Yet a little while, the light is among you. Walk whilst you have the light, and the darkness overtake you not. And he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. 12:36. Whilst you have the light, believe in the light, that you may be the children of light.

**September 15
Seven Sorrows of the
Blessed Virgin Mary**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 19:25-27

19:25. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother and his mother's sister, Mary of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalen. 19:26. When Jesus therefore had seen his mother and the disciple standing whom he loved, he saith to his mother: Woman, behold thy

son. 19:27. After that, he saith to the disciple: Behold thy mother. And from that hour, the disciple took her to his own.

September 16
St. Euphemia and
Companions
(Lucy and Germain)

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF**
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 6:17-23

6:17. And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, **6:18.** Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured. **6:19.** And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all. **6:20.** And he, lifting up his eyes on his disciples, said: Blessed are ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. **6:21.** Blessed are ye that hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for you shall laugh. **6:22.** Blessed shall you be when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you and shall reproach you and cast out

your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. **6:23.** Be glad in that day and rejoice: for behold, your reward is great in heaven

September 21
St. Matthew, Apostle and
Evangelist

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF**
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 9:9-13

9:9. And when Jesus passed on from thence, he saw a man sitting in the custom house, named Matthew; and he saith to him: Follow me. And he arose up and followed him. **9:10.** And it came to pass as he was sitting at meat in the house, behold many publicans and sinners came, and sat down with Jesus and his disciples. **9:11.** And the Pharisees seeing it, said to his disciples: Why doth your master eat with publicans and sinners? **9:12.** But Jesus hearing it, said: They that are in health need not a physician, but they that are ill. **9:13.** Go then and learn what this meaneth, I will have mercy and not sacrifice. For I am not come to call the just, but sinners.

September 27
SS Cosmos and Damian
+ **THE CONTINUATION OF**
THE HOLY GOSPEL

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 6:17-23

6:17. And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, **6:18.** Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured. **6:19.** And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all. **6:20.** And he, lifting up his eyes on his disciples, said: Blessed are ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. **6:21.** Blessed are ye that hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for you shall laugh. **6:22.** Blessed shall you be when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you and shall reproach you and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. **6:23.** Be glad in that day and rejoice: for behold, your reward is great in heaven

**October 2
Feast of the Holy
Guardian Angels**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

**MATTHEW
*Mat. 18:1-10***

18:1. At that hour the disciples came to Jesus, saying: Who, thinkest thou, is the greater in the kingdom of heaven? **18:2.** And Jesus, calling unto him a little child, set him in the midst of them. **18:3.** And said: amen I say to you, unless you be converted, and become as little children, you shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. **18:4.** Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, he is the greater in the kingdom of heaven. **18:5.** And he that shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me. **18:6.** But he that shall scandalize one of these little ones that believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone should be hanged about his neck, and that he should be drowned in the depth of the sea. **18:7.** Woe to the world because of scandals. For it must needs be that scandals come: but nevertheless woe to that man by whom the scandal cometh. **18:8.** And if thy hand, or thy foot, scandalize thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee. It is better for thee to go into life maimed or lame, than having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. **18:9.** And if thy eye scandalize thee, pluck it out, and cast it

from thee. It is better for thee having one eye to enter into life, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. 18:10. See that you despise not one of these little ones: for I say to you, that their angels in heaven always see the face of my Father who is in heaven.

October 7

Our Lady of The Rosary

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 1:26-38

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, 1:27. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. 1:28. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. 1:29. Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. 1:30. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. 1:31. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. 1:32. He shall be great and shall be called the

Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. 1:33. And of his kingdom there shall be no end. 1:34. And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man? 1:35. And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. 1:36. And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren. 1:37. Because no word shall be impossible with God. 1:38. And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord: be it done to me according to thy word.

October 9

St. Denys (Denis) and
Companions
(Rusticus and Eleutherius)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 12:1-8

12:1. And when great multitudes stood about him, so that they trod one upon another, he began to say to his disciples: Beware ye of the leaven of the

Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 12:2. For there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed: nor hidden that shall not be known. 12:3. For whatsoever things you have spoken in darkness shall be published in the light: and that which you have spoken in the ear in the chambers shall be preached on the housetops. 12:4. And I say to you, my friends: Be not afraid of them who kill the body and after that have no more that they can do. 12:5. But I will shew you whom you shall fear: Fear ye him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell. Yea, I say to you: Fear him. 12:6. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? 12:7. Yea, the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: you are of more value than many sparrows. 12:8. And I say to you: Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

October 11
Mary Mother of God

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 2:43-51

2:43. And having fulfilled

the days, when they returned, the child Jesus remained in Jerusalem. And his parents knew it not. 2:44. And thinking that he was in the company, they came a day's journey and sought him among their kinsfolks and acquaintance. 2:45. And not finding him, they returned into Jerusalem, seeking him. 2:46. And it came to pass, that, after three days, they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, hearing them and asking them questions. 2:47. And all that heard him were astonished at his wisdom and his answers. 2:48. And seeing him, they wondered. And his mother said to him: Son, why hast thou done so to us? Behold thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. 2:49. And he said to them: How is it that you sought me? Did you not know that I must be about my father's business? 2:50. And they understood not the word that he spoke unto them. 2:51. And he went down with them and came to Nazareth and was subject to them. And his mother kept all these words in her heart.

October 18
St. Luke, Apostle and
Evangelist
(Martyr)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 10:1-9***

10:1. And after these things, the Lord appointed also other seventy-two. And he sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself was to come. **10:2.** And he said to them: The harvest indeed is great, but the labourers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest that he send labourers into his harvest. **10:3.** Go: Behold I send you as lambs among wolves. **10:4.** Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way. **10:5.** Into whatever house you enter, first say: Peace be to this house. **10:6.** And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon him: but if not, it shall return to you. **10:7.** And in the same house, remain, eating and drinking such things as they have: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Remove not from house to house. **10:8.** And into what city soever you enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you. **10:9.** And heal the sick that are therein and say to them: The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

**October 23
Holy Redeemer**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 3:13-18***

(Jesus said to Nicodemus)
3:13. And no man hath ascended into heaven, but he that descended from heaven, the Son of man who is in heaven. **3:14.** And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the desert, so must the Son of man be lifted up: **3:15.** That whosoever believeth in him may not perish, but may have life everlasting. **3:16.** For God so loved the world, as to give his only begotten Son: that whosoever believeth in him may not perish, but may have life everlasting. **3:17.** For God sent not his Son into the world, to judge the world: but that the world may be saved by him. **3:18.** He that believeth in him is not judged. But he that doth not believe is already judged: because he believeth not in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

**October 24
St. Raphael the Archangel**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 5:1-4***

5:1. After these things was

a festival day of the Jews: and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 5:2. Now there is at Jerusalem a pond, called Probatica, which in Hebrew is named Bethesda, having five porches. 5:3. In these lay a great multitude of sick, of blind, of lame, of withered: waiting for the moving of the water. 5:4. And an angel of the Lord descended at certain times into the pond and the water was moved. And he that went down first into the pond after the motion of the water was made whole of whatsoever infirmity he lay under.

October 25

Feast of Christ the King

SS Chrusanthus and Daria

Christ the King:

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN

John 18:33-37

18:33. Pilate therefore went into the hall again and called Jesus and said to him: Art thou the king of the Jews? 18:34. Jesus answered: Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or have others told it thee of me? 18:35. Pilate answered: Am I a Jew? Thy own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee up to me. What hast thou done?

18:36. Jesus answered: My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, my servants would certainly strive that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now my kingdom is not from hence. 18:37. Pilate therefore said to him: Art thou a king then? Jesus answered: Thou sayest that I am a king. For this was I born, and for this came I into the world; that I should give testimony to the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

SS Chrusanthus and Daria:

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE

Luke 11:47-51

11:47. Woe to you who build the monuments of the prophets: and your fathers killed them. 11:48. Truly you bear witness that you consent to the doings of your fathers. For they indeed killed them: and you build their sepulchres. 11:49. For this cause also the wisdom of God said: I will send to them prophets and apostles: and some of them they will kill and persecute. 11:50. That the blood of all the prophets which was shed from the foundation of the world may be required of this generation, 11:51. From

the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, who was slain between the altar and the temple. Yea I say to you: It shall be required of this generation.

October 31

Second Sunday of October
The Good Thief

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 23:39-43

23:39. And one of those robbers who were hanged blasphemed him, saying: If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. 23:40. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying: Neither dost thou fear God, seeing; thou art under the same condemnation? 23:41. And we indeed justly: for we receive the due reward of our deeds. But this man hath done no evil. 23:42. And he said to Jesus: Lord, remember me when thou shalt come into thy kingdom. 23:43. And Jesus said to him: Amen I say to thee: This day thou shalt be with me in paradise.

November 1
ALL SAINTS DAY

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW

Mat. 5:1-12

5:1. And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain, and when he was set down, his disciples came unto him. 5:2. And opening his mouth he taught them, saying: 5:3. Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:4. Blessed are the meek: for they shall possess the land. 5:5. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. 5:6. Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after justice: for they shall have their fill. 5:7. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. 5:8. Blessed are the clean of heart: they shall see God. 5:9. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. 5:10. Blessed are they that suffer persecution for justice' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:11. Blessed are ye when they shall revile you, and persecute you, and speak all that is evil against you, untruly, for my sake: 5:12. Be glad and rejoice for your reward is very great in heaven.

November 2
ALL SOULS DAY

*Gospel for the first and
prime Divine Liturgy of
this Feast.*

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 5:25-29

(Jesus said to the multitude of the Jews) 5:25. Amen, amen, I say unto you, that the hour cometh, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. 5:26. For as the Father hath life in himself, so he hath given to the Son also to have life in himself. 5:27. And he hath given him power to do judgment, because he is the Son of man. 5:28. Wonder not at this: for the hour cometh wherein all that are in the graves shall hear the voice of the Son of God. 5:29. And they that have done good things shall come forth unto the resurrection of life: but they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of judgment.

***Gospel for the second
Divine Liturgy of this
Feast.***

John 6:37-40

All that the Father giveth to me shall come to me: and him that cometh to me, I will not cast out. Because I came down from heaven, not to do my own will but the will of him that sent me. Now this is the will of the Father who sent me:

that of all that he hath given me, I should lose nothing; but should raise it up again in the last day. And this is the will of my Father that sent me: that every one who seeth the Son and believeth in him may have life everlasting. And I will raise him up in the last day.

***Gospel for the third Divine
Liturgy of this Feast.***

John 6:51-55

I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, for the life of the world. The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying: How can this man give us his flesh to eat? Then Jesus said to them: Amen, amen, I say unto you: except you eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, you shall not have life in you. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever; and the bread that I will give, is my flesh for the life of the world. He that eateth me, the same also shall live by me. He that eateth this bread, shall live for ever. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood hath everlasting life: and I will raise him up in the last day.

November 5

Holy Relics

}

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 6:17-23

6:17. And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, 6:18. Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured. 6:19. And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all. 6:20. And he, lifting up his eyes on his disciples, said: Blessed are ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. 6:21. Blessed are ye that hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for you shall laugh. 6:22. Blessed shall you be when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you and shall reproach you and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. 6:23. Be glad in that day and rejoice: for behold, your reward is great in heaven

**END OF SANCTORAL
CYCLE**

THE COMMON OF SAINTS

**I
THE
THEOTOKOS, THE
BLESSED VIRGIN MARY**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 11:27-28

11:27. And it came to pass, as he spoke these things, a certain woman from the crowd, lifting up her voice, said to him: Blessed is the womb that bore thee and the paps that gave thee suck. 11:28. But he said: Yea rather, blessed are they who hear the word of God and keep it.

**II
ONE OR MORE
APOSTLE(S)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN**

John 15:17-25

15:17. These things I command you, that you love one another. 15:18. If the world hate you, know ye that it hath hated me before you. 15:19. If you had been of the world, the world would love its own: but because you are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth

you. 15:20. Remember my word that I said to you: The servant is not greater than his master. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you. If they have kept my word, they will keep yours also. 15:21. But all these things they will do to you for my name's sake: because they know not him that sent me. 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have sin: but now they have no excuse for their sin. 15:23. He that hateth me hateth my Father also. 15:24. If I had not done among them the works that no other man hath done, they would not have sin: but now they have both seen and hated both me and my Father. 15:25. But that the word may be fulfilled which is written in their law: they hated me without cause.

**III
ONE OR MORE
PATRIARCHS
(Martyr - Red)
(Not Martyr - Color of
the Season)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**

Mat. 16:13-19

16:13. And Jesus came into the quarters of Cesarea Philippi: and he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that the Son of

man is? 16:14. But they said: Some John the Baptist, and other some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 16:15. Jesus saith to them: But whom do you say that I am? 16:16. Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art Christ, the Son of the living God. 16:17. And Jesus answering said to him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jona: because flesh and blood hath not revealed it to thee, but my Father who is in heaven. 16:18. And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 16:19. And I will give to thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind upon earth, it shall be bound also in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, it shall be loosed also in heaven.

IV

MARTYR-BISHOP

I

**OUTSIDE OF PASCHAL
TIME**

*(During P. T. use Liturgy
XI, p.)*

*(The Lord made to him a
covenant)*

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 14:26-33***

14:26. If any man come to me, and hate not his father and mother and wife and children and brethren and sisters, yea and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. 14:27. And whosoever doth not carry his cross and come after me cannot be my disciple. 14:28. For which of you, having a mind to build a tower, doth not first sit down and reckon the charges that are necessary, whether he have wherewithal to finish it: 14:29. Lest, after he hath laid the foundation and is not able to finish it, all that see it begin to mock him, 14:30. Saying: This man began to build and was not able to finish. 14:31. Or, what king, about to go to make war against another king, doth not first sit down and think whether he be able, with ten thousand, to meet him that, with twenty thousand, cometh against him? 14:32. Or else, while the other is yet afar off, sending an embassy, he desireth conditions of peace. 14:33. So likewise every one of you that doth not renounce all that he possesseth cannot be my disciple.

V

MARTYR BISHOP

II

**OUTSIDE OF PASCHAL
TIME**

*(During P. T. use Liturgy
XI, p.)*

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
MAT. 16:24-27

16:24. Then Jesus said to his disciples: If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. 16:25. For he that will save his life, shall lose it: and he that shall lose his life for my sake, shall find it. 16:26. For what doth it profit a man, if he gain the whole world and suffer the loss of his own soul? Or what exchange shall a man give for his soul? 16:27. For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels: and then will he render to every man according to his works.

VI
MARTYR NOT A BISHOP
I
*(During P. T. use Liturgy
XI, p.)*
(In Thy strength)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 10:34-42

10:34. Do not think that I came to send peace upon earth: I came not to send peace, but the sword. 10:35.

For I came to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. 10:36. And a man's enemies shall be they of his own household. 10:37. He that loveth father or mother more than me, is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me, is not worthy of me. 10:38. And he that taketh not up his cross, and followeth me, is not worthy of me. 10:39. He that findeth his life, shall lose it: and he that shall lose his life for me, shall find it. 10:40. He that receiveth you, receiveth me: and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me. 10:41. He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet, shall receive the reward of a prophet: and he that receiveth a just man in the name of a just man, shall receive the reward of a just man. 10:42. And whosoever shall give to drink to one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, amen I say to you he shall not lose his reward.

VII
MARTYR NOT A BISHOP
II
*(During P. T. use Liturgy
XI, p.)*
(The just shall rejoice)

An alternate Gospel follows this one

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MATTHEW
*Mat. 10:26-32***

10:26. nothing is covered that shall not be revealed: nor hid, that shall not be known. 10:27. That which I tell you in the dark, speak ye in the light: and that which you hear in the ear, preach ye upon the housetops. 10:28. And fear ye not them that kill the body, and are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him that can destroy both soul and body in hell. 10:29. Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and not one of them shall fall on the ground without your Father. 10:30. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. 10:31. Fear not therefore: better are you than many sparrows. 10:32. Every one therefore that shall confess me before men, I will also confess him before my Father who is in heaven.

Alternate Gospel

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT JOHN
*John 12:24-26***

12:24. Amen, amen, I say to

you, unless the grain of wheat falling into the ground die, 12:25. Itself remaineth alone. But if it die it bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life shall lose it and he that hateth his life in this world keepeth it unto life eternal. 12:26. If any man minister to me, let him follow me: and where I am, there also shall my minister be. If any man minister to me, him will my Father honour.

**VIII
TWO OR MORE
MARTYRS**

**I
OUTSIDE OF PASCHAL
TIME
(During P. T. use Liturgy
XII, p.)
(Let the sighing)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE
*Luke 21:9-19***

21:9. And when you shall hear of wars and seditions, be not terrified. These things must first come to pass: but the end is not yet presently. 21:10. Then he said to them: Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. 21:11. And there shall be great earthquakes in divers places and pestilences and famines and terrors from heaven: and there shall be great signs. 21:12. But

before all these things, they will lay their hands on you and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues and into prisons, dragging you before kings and governors, for my name's sake. 21:13. And it shall happen unto you for a testimony. 21:14. Lay it up therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before how you shall answer: 21:15. For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to resist and gainsay. 21:16. And you shall be betrayed by your parents and brethren and kinsmen and friends: and some of you they will put to death. 21:17. And you shall be hated by all men for my name's sake. 21:18. But a hair of your head shall not perish. 21:19. In your patience you shall possess your souls.

IX

TWO OR MORE
MARTYRS

II

*(During P. T. use Liturgy
XII, p.)*

(Let the people)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 6:17-23

6:17. And coming down with them, he stood in a plain place: and the company of

his disciples and a very great multitude of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the sea coast, both of Tyre and Sidon, 6:18. Who were come to hear him and to be healed of their diseases. And they that were troubled with unclean spirits were cured. 6:19. And all the multitude sought to touch him: for virtue went out from him and healed all. 6:20. And he, lifting up his eyes on his disciples, said: Blessed are ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. 6:21. Blessed are ye that hunger now: for you shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for you shall laugh. 6:22. Blessed shall you be when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you and shall reproach you and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. 6:23. Be glad in that day and rejoice: for behold, your reward is great in heaven

X

TWO OR MORE
MARTYRS

III

*(During P. T. use Liturgy
XII, p.)*

(The salvation of the just)

Alternate Gospel one
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 12:1-8

12:1. And when great multitudes stood about him, so that they trod one upon another, he began to say to his disciples: Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 12:2. For there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed: nor hidden that shall not be known. 12:3. For whatsoever things you have spoken in darkness shall be published in the light: and that which you have spoken in the ear in the chambers shall be preached on the housetops. 12:4. And I say to you, my friends: Be not afraid of them who kill the body and after that have no more that they can do. 12:5. But I will shew you whom you shall fear: Fear ye him who, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell. Yea, I say to you: Fear him. 12:6. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? 12:7. Yea, the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: you are of more value than many sparrows. 12:8. And I say to you: Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God.

Alternate Gospel two
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 24:3-13***

24:3. And when he was sitting on mount Olivet, the disciples came to him privately, saying: Tell us when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign of thy coming and of the consummation of the world? 24:4. And Jesus answering, said to them: Take heed that no man seduce you. 24:5. For many will come in my name saying, I am Christ. And they will seduce many. 24:6. And you shall hear of wars and rumours of wars. See that ye be not troubled. For these things must come to pass: but the end is not yet. 24:7. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: And there shall be pestilences and famines and earthquakes in places. 24:8. Now all these are the beginnings of sorrows. 24:9. Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted and shall put you to death: and you shall be hated by all nations for my name's sake. 24:10. And then shall many be scandalized and shall betray one another and shall hate one another. 24:11. And many false prophets shall rise and shall seduce many. 24:12. And because iniquity hath abounded, the charity of many shall grow cold. 24:13. But he that shall

persevere to the end, he shall be saved.

Alternate Gospel three
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 5:1-12

5:1. And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain, and when he was set down, his disciples came unto him. 5:2. And opening his mouth he taught them, saying: 5:3. Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:4. Blessed are the meek: for they shall possess the land. 5:5. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. 5:6. Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after justice: for they shall have their fill. 5:7. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. 5:8. Blessed are the clean of heart: they shall see God. 5:9. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. 5:10. Blessed are they that suffer persecution for justice' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:11. Blessed are ye when they shall revile you, and persecute you, and speak all that is evil against you, untruly, for my sake: 5:12. Be glad and rejoice for your reward is very great in heaven.

Alternate Gospel four
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 1:25-30

11:25. At that time Jesus answered and said: I confess to thee, O Father, Lord of Heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them to little ones. 11:26. Yea, Father: for so hath it seemed good in thy sight. 11:27. All things are delivered to me by my Father. And no one knoweth the Son but the Father: neither doth any one know the Father, but the Son, and he to whom it shall please the Son to reveal him. 11:28. Come to me all you that labor and are burdened, and I will refresh you. 11:29. Take up my yoke upon you, and learn of me, because I am meek, and humble of heart: And you shall find rest to your souls. 11:30. For my yoke is sweet and my burden light.

Alternate Gospel five
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 11:47-51

11:47. Woe to you who build the monuments of the prophets: and your fathers

killed them. 11:48. Truly you bear witness that you consent to the doings of your fathers. For they indeed killed them: and you build their sepulchres. 11:49. For this cause also the wisdom of God said: I will send to them prophets and apostles: and some of them they will kill and persecute. 11:50. That the blood of all the prophets which was shed from the foundation of the world may be required of this generation, 11:51. From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, who was slain between the altar and the temple. Yea I say to you: It shall be required of this generation.

Alternate Gospel six
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
Luke 10:16-20

10:16. He that heareth you heareth me: and he that despiseth you despiseth me: and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. 10:17. And the seventy-two returned with joy, saying: Lord, the devils also are subject to us in thy name. 10:18. And he said to them: I saw Satan like lightning falling from heaven. 10:19. Behold, I have given you power to tread upon serpents and scorpions and upon all the

power of the enemy: and nothing shall hurt you. 10:20. But yet rejoice not in this, that spirits are subject unto you: but rejoice in this, that your names are written in heaven.

XI
ONE MARTYR
IN PASCHAL TIME
(Thou hast protected me, O God)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 15:1-7

15:1. I am the true vine: and my Father is the husbandman. 15:2. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he will take away: and every one that beareth fruit, he will purge it, that it may bring forth more fruit. 15:3. Now you are clean, by reason of the word which I have spoken to you. 15:4. Abide in me: and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abide in the vine, so neither can you, unless you abide in me. 15:5. I am the vine: you the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same beareth much fruit: for without me you can do nothing. 15:6. If any one abide not in me, he shall be cast forth as a branch and shall wither: and they shall gather him up and cast him into the fire:

and he burneth. 15:7. If you abide in me and my words abide in you, you shall ask whatever you will: and it shall be done unto you.

XII
TWO OR MORE MARTYRS
IN PASCHAL TIME
(Thy saints, O Lord)

Alternate Gospel 1
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 15:5-11

15:5. I am the vine: you the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same beareth much fruit: for without me you can do nothing. 15:6. If any one abide not in me, he shall be cast forth as a branch and shall wither: and they shall gather him up and cast him into the fire: and he burneth. 15:7. If you abide in me and my words abide in you, you shall ask whatever you will: and it shall be done unto you. 15:8. In this is my Father glorified: that you bring forth very much fruit and become my disciples. 15:9. As the Father hath loved me, I also have loved you. Abide in my love. 15:10. If you keep my commandments, you shall abide in my love: as I also have kept my Father's commandments and do abide in his love. 15:11. These things I have spoken

to you, that my joy may be in you, and your joy may be filled.

Alternate Gospel 2

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 15:1-7

15:1. I am the true vine: and my Father is the husbandman. 15:2. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he will take away: and every one that beareth fruit, he will purge it, that it may bring forth more fruit. 15:3. Now you are clean, by reason of the word which I have spoken to you. 15:4. Abide in me: and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abide in the vine, so neither can you, unless you abide in me. 15:5. I am the vine: you the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same beareth much fruit: for without me you can do nothing. 15:6. If any one abide not in me, he shall be cast forth as a branch and shall wither: and they shall gather him up and cast him into the fire: and he burneth. 15:7. If you abide in me and my words abide in you, you shall ask whatever you will: and it shall be done unto you.

XIII
VIRGIN MARTYR(S)

(I spoke of Thy testimonies)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 25:1-13

25:1. Then shall the kingdom of heaven be like to ten virgins, who taking their lamps went out to meet the bridegroom and the bride. 25:2. And five of them were foolish and five wise. 25:3. But the five foolish, having taken their lamps, did not take oil with them. 25:4. But the wise took oil in their vessels with the lamps. 25:5. And the bridegroom tarrying, they all slumbered and slept. 25:6. And at midnight there was a cry made: Behold the bridegroom cometh. Go ye forth to meet him. 25:7. Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. 25:8. And the foolish said to the wise: Give us of your oil, for our lamps are gone out. 25:9. The wise answered, saying: Lest perhaps there be not enough for us and for you, go ye rather to them that sell and buy for yourselves. 25:10. Now whilst they went to buy the bridegroom came: and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage. And the door was shut. 25:11. But at last came also the other virgins, saying: Lord, Lord, open to

us. 25:12. But he answering said: Amen I say to you, I know you not. 25:13. Watch ye therefore, because you know not the day nor the hour.

XIV

VIRGIN MARTYR(S)

(The wicked have waited for me)

Gospel alternate 1

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 13:44-52

13:44. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a treasure hidden in a field. Which a man having found, hid it, and for joy thereof goeth, and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. 13:45. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a merchant seeking good pearls. 13:46. Who when he had found one pearl of great price, went his way, and sold all that he had, and bought it. 13:47. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a net cast into the sea, and gathering together of all kinds of fishes. 13:48. Which, when it was filled, they drew out, and sitting by the shore, they chose out the good into vessels, but the bad they cast forth. 13:49. So shall it be at the end of the world. The angels shall go out, and shall separate the wicked from

among the just. 13:50. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13:51. Have ye understood all these things? They say to him: Yes. 13:52. He said unto them: Therefore every scribe instructed in the kingdom of heaven, is like to a man that is a householder, who bringeth forth out of his treasure new things and old.

Gospel alternate 2
+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:3-12

19:3. And there came to him the Pharisees tempting him, saying: Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? 19:4. Who answering, said to them: Have ye not read, that he who made man from the beginning, made them male and female? And he said: 19:5. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife, and they two shall be in one flesh. 19:6. Therefore now they are not two, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let no man put asunder. 19:7. They say to him: Why then did Moses command to give a bill of divorce, and to put away? 19:8. He saith to them:

Because Moses by reason of the hardness of your heart permitted you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. 19:9. And I say to you, that whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and he that shall marry her that is put away, committeth adultery. 19:10. His disciples say unto him: If the case of a man with his wife be so, it is not expedient to marry. 19:11. Who said to them: All men take not this word, but they to whom it is given. 19:12. For there are eunuchs, who were born so from their mothers womb: and there are eunuchs, who were made so by men: and there are eunuchs, who have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven. He that can take, let him take it.

XV

HOLY WOMAN (OR WOMEN)
MARTYR NOT A VIRGIN
(The wicked have waited for me)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 13:44-52

13:44. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a treasure hidden in a field. Which a man having found,

hid it, and for joy thereof goeth, and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. 13:45. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a merchant seeking good pearls. 13:46. Who when he had found one pearl of great price, went his way, and sold all that he had, and bought it. 13:47. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a net cast into the sea, and gathering together of all kinds of fishes. 13:48. Which, when it was filled, they drew out, and sitting by the shore, they chose out the good into vessels, but the bad they cast forth. 13:49. So shall it be at the end of the world. The angels shall go out, and shall separate the wicked from among the just. 13:50. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13:51. Have ye understood all these things? They say to him: Yes. 13:52. He said unto them: Therefore every scribe instructed in the kingdom of heaven, is like to a man that is a householder, who bringeth forth out of his treasure new things and old.

XVI

CONFESSOR BISHOP
(The Lord made to him a covenant)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW**
Mat. 25:14-23

25:14. For even as a man going into a far country called his servants and delivered to them his goods; 25:15. And to one he gave five talents, and to another two, and to another one, to every one according to his proper ability: and immediately he took his journey. 25:16. And he that had received the five talents went his way and traded with the same and gained other five. 25:17. And in like manner he that had received the two gained other two. 25:18. But he that had received the one, going his way, digged into the earth and hid his lord's money. 25:19. But after a long time the lord of those servants came and reckoned with them. 25:20. And he that had received the five talents coming, brought other five talents, saying: Lord, thou didst deliver to me five talents. Behold I have gained other five over and above. 25:21. His lord said to him: Well done, good and faithful servant, because thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will place thee over many things. Enter thou into the joy of thy lord. 25:22. And he also that had received the two talents came and said: Lord, thou deliveredst two talents to

me. Behold I have gained other two. 25:23. His lord said to him: Well done, good and faithful servant: because thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will place thee over many things. Enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

XVII
CONFESSOR BISHOP
 (Let Thy priests)

Alternate Gospel one
 + THE CONTINUATION OF
 THE HOLY GOSPEL
 ACCORDING TO SAINT
 MATTHEW
Mat. 24:42-47

24:42. Watch ye therefore, because you know not what hour your Lord will come. 24:43. But this know ye, that, if the goodman of the house knew at what hour the thief would come, he would certainly watch and would not suffer his house to be broken open. 24:44. Wherefore be you also ready, because at what hour you know not the Son of man will come. 24:45. Who, thinkest thou, is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath appointed over his family, to give them meat in season? 24:46. Blessed is that servant, whom when his lord shall come he shall find so doing. 24:47. Amen I say to you: he shall place him over all his goods.

Alternate Gospel two

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
 THE HOLY GOSPEL
 ACCORDING TO SAINT
 LUKE

Luke 11:33-36

11:33. No man lighteth a candle and putteth it in a hidden place, nor under a bushel: but upon a candlestick, that they that come in may see the light. 11:34. The light of thy body is thy eye. If thy eye be single, thy whole body will be lightsome: but if it be evil, thy body also will be darksome. 11:35. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness. 11:36. If then thy whole body be lightsome, having no part of darkness: the whole shall be lightsome and, as a bright lamp, shall enlighten thee.

Alternate Gospel three
 + THE CONTINUATION OF
 THE HOLY GOSPEL
 ACCORDING TO SAINT
 MARK

Mark 13:33-37

13:33. Take ye heed, watch and pray. For ye know not when the time is. 13:34. Even as a man who, going into a far country, left his house and gave authority to his servants over every work and commanded the porter to watch. 13:35. Watch ye therefore (for you know not when the lord of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the

cock crowing, or in the morning): 13:36. Lest coming on a sudden, he find you sleeping. 13:37. And what I say to you, I say to all: Watch.

XVIII
DOCTOR OF THE CHURCH
(In the midst of the Church)

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MATTHEW**
Mat. 5:13-19

5:13. You are the salt of the earth. But if the salt lose its savour, wherewith shall it be salted? It is good for nothing anymore but to be cast out, and to be trodden on by men. 5:14. You are the light of the world. A city seated on a mountain cannot be hid. 5:15. Neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but upon a candlestick, that it may shine to all that are in the house. 5:16. So let your light shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father who is in heaven. 5:17. Do not think that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets. I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. 5:18. For amen I say unto you, till heaven and earth pass, one jot, or one tittle shall not pass of the law, till all be fulfilled. 5:19. He therefore that shall break

one of these least commandments, and shall so teach men shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven. But he that shall do and teach, he shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

XIX
CONFESSOR NOT A BISHOP
(The mouth of the just)

+ **THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE**
Luke 12:35-40

12:35. Let your loins be girt and lamps burning in your hands. 12:36. And you yourselves like to men who wait for their lord, when he shall return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open to him immediately. 12:37. Blessed are those servants whom the Lord, when he cometh, shall find watching. Amen I say to you that he will gird himself and make them sit down to meat and passing will minister unto them. 12:38. And if he shall come in the second watch or come in the third watch and find them so, blessed are those servants. 12:39. But this know ye, that if the householder did know at what hour the thief would come, he would surely

watch and would not suffer his house to be broken open. 12:40. Be you then also ready: for at what hour you think not the Son of man will come.

XX

CONFESSOR NOT A BISHOP

(The just shall flourish)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT LUKE

Luke 12:32-34

12:32. Fear not, little flock, for it hath pleased your Father to give you a kingdom. 12:33. Sell what you possess and give alms. Make to yourselves bags which grow not old, a treasure in heaven which faileth not: where no thief approacheth, nor moth corrupteth. 12:34. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

XXI

COMMON OF AN ABBOT
(The mouth of the just shall)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MATTHEW

Mat. 19:27-29

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: Behold we have left all

things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? 19:28. And Jesus said to them: Amen I say to you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats judging the twelve tribes of Israel . 19:29. And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

XXII

VIRGIN NOT A MARTYR
(Thou hast loved justice)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MATTHEW
Mat. 25:1-13

25:1. Then shall the kingdom of heaven be like to ten virgins, who taking their lamps went out to meet the bridegroom and the bride. 25:2. And five of them were foolish and five wise. 25:3. But the five foolish, having taken their lamps, did not take oil with them. 25:4. But the wise took oil in their vessels with the lamps. 25:5. And the bridegroom tarrying, they all slumbered and slept. 25:6. And at midnight there was a cry made:

Behold the bridegroom cometh. Go ye forth to meet him. 25:7. Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. 25:8. And the foolish said to the wise: Give us of your oil, for our lamps are gone out. 25:9. The wise answered, saying: Lest perhaps there be not enough for us and for you, go ye rather to them that sell and buy for yourselves. 25:10. Now whilst they went to buy the bridegroom came: and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage. And the door was shut. 25:11. But at last came also the other virgins, saying: Lord, Lord, open to us. 25:12. But he answering said: Amen I say to you, I know you not. 25:13. Watch ye therefore, because you know not the day nor the hour.

XXIII

**VIRGIN NOT A MARTYR
(All the rich among the people)**

Gospel alternate 1
**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 25:1-13**

25:1. Then shall the kingdom of heaven be like to ten virgins, who taking their lamps went out to meet the bridegroom and the bride. 25:2. And five of them were foolish and five

wise. 25:3. But the five foolish, having taken their lamps, did not take oil with them. 25:4. But the wise took oil in their vessels with the lamps. 25:5. And the bridegroom tarrying, they all slumbered and slept. 25:6. And at midnight there was a cry made: Behold the bridegroom cometh. Go ye forth to meet him. 25:7. Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. 25:8. And the foolish said to the wise: Give us of your oil, for our lamps are gone out. 25:9. The wise answered, saying: Lest perhaps there be not enough for us and for you, go ye rather to them that sell and buy for yourselves. 25:10. Now whilst they went to buy the bridegroom came: and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage. And the door was shut. 25:11. But at last came also the other virgins, saying: Lord, Lord, open to us. 25:12. But he answering said: Amen I say to you, I know you not. 25:13. Watch ye therefore, because you know not the day nor the hour.

Gospel alternate 2
**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 13:44-52**

13:44. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a

treasure hidden in a field. Which a man having found, hid it, and for joy thereof goeth, and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. 13:45. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a merchant seeking good pearls. 13:46. Who when he had found one pearl of great price, went his way, and sold all that he had, and bought it. 13:47. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a net cast into the sea, and gathering together of all kinds of fishes. 13:48. Which, when it was filled, they drew out, and sitting by the shore, they chose out the good into vessels, but the bad they cast forth. 13:49. So shall it be at the end of the world. The angels shall go out, and shall separate the wicked from among the just. 13:50. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13:51. Have ye understood all these things? They say to him: Yes. 13:52. He said unto them: Therefore every scribe instructed in the kingdom of heaven, is like to a man that is a householder, who bringeth forth out of his treasure new things and old.

XXIV

**HOLY WOMAN WHO IS NOT
A MARTYR AND WHO IS
NOT A VIRGIN
(I know, O Lord, that Thy**

judgments)

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 13:44-52***

13:44. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a treasure hidden in a field. Which a man having found, hid it, and for joy thereof goeth, and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. 13:45. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a merchant seeking good pearls. 13:46. Who when he had found one pearl of great price, went his way, and sold all that he had, and bought it. 13:47. Again the kingdom of heaven is like to a net cast into the sea, and gathering together of all kinds of fishes. 13:48. Which, when it was filled, they drew out, and sitting by the shore, they chose out the good into vessels, but the bad they cast forth. 13:49. So shall it be at the end of the world. The angels shall go out, and shall separate the wicked from among the just. 13:50. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13:51. Have ye understood all these things? They say to him: Yes. 13:52. He said unto them: Therefore every scribe instructed in the kingdom of heaven, is like

to a man that is a householder, who bringeth forth out of his treasure new things and old.

**XXV
PENITENT**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 7:36-50***

7:36. And one of the Pharisees desired him to eat with him. And he went into the house of the Pharisee and sat down to meat. 7:37. And behold a woman that was in the city, a sinner, when she knew that he sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment. 7:38. And standing behind at his feet, she began to wash his feet with tears and wiped them with the hairs of her head and kissed his feet and anointed them with the ointment. 7:39. And the Pharisee, who had invited him, seeing it, spoke within himself, saying: This man, if he were if a prophet, would know surely who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him, that she is a sinner. 7:40. And Jesus answering, said to him: Simon, I have somewhat to say to thee. But he said: Master, say it. 7:41. A certain creditor had two debtors: the one owed

five hundred coins and the other fifty. 7:42. And whereas they had not wherewith to pay, he forgave them both. Which therefore of the two loveth him most? 7:43. Simon answering, said: I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he said to him: Thou hast judged rightly. 7:44. And turning to the woman, he said unto Simon: Dost thou see this woman? I entered into thy house: thou gavest me no water for my feet. But she with tears hath washed my feet; and with her hairs hath wiped them. 7:45. Thou gavest me no kiss. But she, since she came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet. 7:46. My head with oil thou didst not anoint. But she with ointment hath anointed my feet. 7:47. Wherefore, I say to thee: Many sins are forgiven her, because she hath loved much. But to whom less is forgiven, he loveth less. 7:48. And he said to her: Thy sins are forgiven thee. 7:49. And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves: Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 7:50. And he said to the woman: Thy faith hath made thee safe. Go in peace.

}

**PERMITTED SPECIAL
DEVOTION,
COMMEMORATIVE, AND
SPECIAL INTENTION
LITURGIES WHEN NOT
SUPERSEDED**

MONDAYS

**THE MOST HOLY TRINITY
(On Mondays)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 15:26-27; 16:1-4***

15:26. But when the Paraclete cometh, whom I will send you from the Father, the Spirit of truth, who proceedeth from the Father, he shall give testimony of me. 15:27. And you shall give testimony, because you are with me from the beginning. 16:1. These things have I spoken to you things have I spoken to you that you may not be scandalized. 16:2. They will put you out of the synagogues: yea, the hour cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doth a service to God. 16:3. And these things will they do to you; because they have not known the Father nor me. 16:4. But these things I have told you, that when the hour shall come, you may remember that I told you of them.

TUESDAYS

**THE HOLY ANGELS
*On Tuesdays***

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 1:47-51***

1:47. Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him and he saith of him: Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom there is no guile. 1:48. Nathanael saith to him: Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said to him: Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. 1:49. Nathanael answered him and said: Rabbi: Thou art the Son of God. Thou art the King of Israel. 1:50. Jesus answered and said to him: Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, thou believest: greater things than these shalt thou see. 1:51. And he saith to him: Amen, amen, I say to you, you shall see the heaven opened and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

WEDNESDAYS

**SAINT JOSEPH
(On Wednesdays)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT**

LUKE
Luke 3:21-23

3:21. Now it came to pass, when all the people were baptized, that Jesus also being baptized and praying, heaven was opened. **3:22.** And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape, as a dove, upon him. And a voice came from heaven: **Thou art my beloved Son. In thee I am well pleased. 3:23.** And Jesus himself was beginning about the age of thirty years: being (as it was supposed) the son of Joseph

SAINTS PETER AND PAUL
APOSTLES
(On Wednesdays)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:27-29

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: **Behold we have left all things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? 19:28.** And Jesus said to them: **Amen I say to you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 19:29.** And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife,

or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

SAINTS PETER AND PAUL
APOSTLES
(On Wednesdays)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:27-29

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: **Behold we have left all things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? 19:28.** And Jesus said to them: **Amen I say to you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 19:29.** And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

ALL THE HOLY APOSTLES
(On Wednesdays)
Out of Paschal Time

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:27-29

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: Behold we have left all things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? **19:28.** And Jesus said to them: Amen I say to you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats judging the twelve tribes of Israel. **19:29.** And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

ALL THE HOLY APOSTLES
(On Wednesdays)
In Paschal Time

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
Mat. 19:27-29

19:27. Then Peter answering, said to him: Behold we have left all things, and have followed thee: what therefore shall we have? **19:28.** And Jesus said to them: Amen I say to you, that you who have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit on the seat of his majesty, you also shall sit on twelve seats

judging the twelve tribes of Israel. **19:29.** And every one that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall possess life everlasting.

THURSDAYS

THE HOLY SPIRIT
(On Thursdays)

+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
John 14:23-31

14:23. Jesus answered and said to him: If any one love me, he will keep my word. And my Father will love him and we will come to him and will make our abode with him. **14:24.** He that loveth me not keepeth not my words. And the word which you have heard is not mine; but the Father's who sent me. **14:25.** These things have I spoken to you, abiding with you. **14:26.** But the Paraclete, the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he will teach you all things and bring all things to your mind, whatsoever I shall have said to you. **14:27.** Peace I leave with you: my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, do I give unto you. Let not your heart be troubled: nor let it

be afraid. 14:28. You have heard that I said to you: I go away, and I come unto you. If you loved me you would indeed be glad, because I go to the Father: for the Father is greater than I. 14:29. And now I have told you before it come to pass: that when it shall come to pass, you may believe. 14:30. I will not now speak many things with you. For the prince of this world: cometh: and in me he hath not any thing. 14:31. But that the world may know that I love the Father: and as the Father hath given me commandments, so do I.

**THE MOST HOLY
SACRAMENT OF THE
HOLY EUCHARIST
(On Thursdays)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 6:56-59***

6:56. For my flesh is meat indeed: and my blood is drink indeed. 6:57. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood abideth in me: and I in him. 6:58. As the living Father hath sent me and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, the same also shall live by me. 6:59. This is the bread that came down from heaven. Not as your fathers did eat manna and are dead. He that eateth this bread shall

live for ever.

**OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST
THE ETERNAL HIGH
PRIEST
(On Thursdays)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 22:14-20***

22:14. And when the hour was come, he sat down: and the twelve apostles with him. 22:15. And he said to them: With desire I have desired to eat this pasch with you, before I suffer. 22:16. For I say to you that from this time I will not eat it, till it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. 22:17. And having taken the chalice, he gave thanks and said: Take and divide it among you. 22:18. For I say to you that I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, till the kingdom of God come. 22:19. And taking bread, he gave thanks and brake and gave to them, saying: This is my body, which is given for you. Do this for a commemoration of me. 22:20. In like manner, the chalice also, after he had supped, saying: This is the chalice, the new testament in my blood, which shall be shed for you.

FRIDAYS

THE MOST SACRED HEART

**OF JESUS
(On Fridays)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 19:31-37***

19:31. Then the Jews (because it was the parasceve), that the bodies might not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for that was a great sabbath day), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken: and that they might be taken away. **19:32.** The soldiers therefore came: and they broke the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him. **19:33.** But after they were come to Jesus, when they saw that he was already dead, they did not break his legs. **19:34.** But one of the soldiers with a spear opened his side: and immediately there came out blood and water. **19:35.** And he that saw it hath given testimony: and his testimony is true. And he knoweth that he saith true: that you also may believe. **19:36.** For these things were done that the scripture might be fulfilled: You shall not break a bone of him. **19:37.** And again another scripture saith: They shall look on him whom they pierced.

THE HOLY CROSS

(On Fridays)

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 3:1-15***

3:1. And there was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. **3:2.** This man came to Jesus by night and said to him: Rabbi, we know that thou art come a teacher from God; for no man can do these signs which thou dost, unless God be with him. **3:3.** Jesus answered and said to him: Amen, amen, I say to thee, unless a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. **3:4.** Nicodemus saith to him: How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born again? **3:5.** Jesus answered: Amen, amen, I say to thee, unless a man be born again of water and the Holy Ghost, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. **3:6.** That which is born of the flesh is flesh: and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. **3:7.** Wonder not that I said to thee: You must be born again. **3:8.** The Spirit breatheth where he will and thou hearest his voice: but thou knowest not whence he cometh and whither he goeth. So is every one that is born of the Spirit. **3:9.** Nicodemus

answered and said to him: How can these things be done? 3:10. Jesus answered and said to him: Art thou a master in Israel, and knowest not these things? 3:11. Amen, amen, I say to thee that we speak what we know and we testify what we have seen: and you receive not our testimony. 3:12. If I have spoken to you earthly things, and you believe not: how will you believe, if I shall speak to you heavenly things? 3:13. And no man hath ascended into heaven, but he that descended from heaven, the Son of man who is in heaven. 3:14. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the desert, so must the Son of man be lifted up: 3:15. That whosoever believeth in him may not perish, but may have life everlasting.

**THE PASSION OF THE
LORD
(On Fridays)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 19:28-35***

19:28. Afterwards, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, said: I thirst. 19:29. Now there was a vessel set there, full of vinegar. And they, putting a sponge full of vinegar about hyssop, put it

to his mouth. 19:30. Jesus therefore, when he had taken the vinegar, said: It is consummated. And bowing his head, he gave up the ghost. 19:31. Then the Jews (because it was the parasceve), that the bodies might not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for that was a great sabbath day), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken: and that they might be taken away. 19:32. The soldiers therefore came: and they broke the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him. 19:33. But after they were come to Jesus, when they saw that he was already dead, they did not break his legs. 19:34. But one of the soldiers with a spear opened his side: and immediately there came out blood and water. 19:35. And he that saw it hath given testimony: and his testimony is true. And he knoweth that he saith true: that you also may believe.

SATURDAYS

**Commemoration of The
Blessed Virgin Mary
(On Saturdays)**

In Advent

**(From the Monday after the
First Sunday in Advent, to
December 23,
inclusive)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL**

**ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 1:26-38

1:26. And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God into a city of Galilee, called Nazareth, 1:27. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David: and the virgin's name was Mary. 1:28. And the angel being come in, said unto her: Hail, full of grace, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. 1:29. Who having heard, was troubled at his saying and thought with herself what manner of salutation this should be. 1:30. And the angel said to her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found grace with God. 1:31. Behold thou shalt conceive in thy womb and shalt bring forth a son: and thou shalt call his name Jesus. 1:32. He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Most High. And the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of David his father: and he shall reign in the house of Jacob for ever. 1:33. And of his kingdom there shall be no end. 1:34. And Mary said to the angel: How shall this be done, because I know not man? 1:35. And the angel answering, said to her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee. And therefore also the

Holy which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. 1:36. And behold thy cousin Elizabeth, she also hath conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her that is called barren. 1:37. Because no word shall be impossible with God. 1:38. And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord: be it done to me according to thy word.

**Commemoration of The
Blessed Virgin Mary
(On Saturdays)**

**From Christmas Day to the
Purification
Candlemas
Devotionals: from
December 26 to February 1
inclusive**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 2:15-20***

2:15. And it came to pass, after the angels departed from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another: Let us go over to Bethlehem and let us see this word that is come to pass, which the Lord hath shewed to us. 2:16. And they came with haste: and they found Mary and Joseph, and the infant lying in the manger. 2:17. And seeing, they understood of the word that had been spoken to them concerning this child. 2:18. And all that

heard wondered: and at those things that were told them by the shepherds. 2:19. But Mary kept all these words, pondering them in her heart. 2:20. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

**Commemoration of The Blessed Virgin Mary
(On Saturdays)**

From the Feast of the Purification to Advent

+ THE CONTINUATION OF THE HOLY GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT

(The following Gospel is read outside of Paschal Time)

**LUKE
Luke 11:27-28**

11:27. And it came to pass, as he spoke these things, a certain woman from the crowd, lifting up her voice, said to him: Blessed is the womb that bore thee and the paps that gave thee suck. 11:28. But he said: Yea rather, blessed are they who hear the word of God and keep it.

(The following Gospel is read during Paschal Time)

JOHN

John 19:25-27

19:25. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother and his mother's sister, Mary of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalen. 19:26. When Jesus therefore had seen his mother and the disciple standing whom he loved, he saith to his mother: Woman, behold thy son. 19:27. After that, he saith to the disciple: Behold thy mother. And from that hour, the disciple took her to his own.

}

***DIVINE LITURGIES FOR
SPECIAL INTENTIONS AND
OCCASIONS***

**FOR THE ELECTION OF A
BISHOP, PRIMATE, ETC.**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 14:15-21***

14:15. (*Jesus said*) If you love me, keep my commandments. 14:16. And I will ask the Father: and he shall give you another Paraclete, that he may abide with you for ever: 14:17. The spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, nor knoweth him. But you shall know him; because he shall abide with you and shall be in you. 14:18. I will not leave you orphans: I will come to you. 14:19. Yet a little while and the world seeth me no more. But you see me: because I live, and you shall live. 14:20. In that day you shall know that I am in my Father: and you in me, and I in you. 14:21. He that hath my commandments and keepeth them; he it is that loveth me. And he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father: and I will love him and will manifest myself to him.

ANNIVERSARY OF THE

**ELECTION AND
CONSECRATION OF A
BISHOP**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*Mark 13:33-37***

13:33. (*Jesus said to His disciples*) Take ye heed, watch and pray. For ye know not when the time is. 13:34. Even as a man who, going into a far country, left his house and gave authority to his servants over every work and commanded the porter to watch. 13:35. Watch ye therefore (for you know not when the lord of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock crowing, or in the morning): 13:36. Lest coming on a sudden, he find you sleeping. 13:37. And what I say to you, I say to all: Watch.

**PROPAGATION OF THE
FAITH
CONVERSIONS TO THE
TRUE CHURCH**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 9:35-38***

9:35. And Jesus went about all the cities and towns, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching

the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every disease, and every infirmity. 9:36. And seeing the multitudes, he had compassion on them: because they were distressed, and lying like sheep that have no shepherd. 9:37. Then he saith to his disciples, The harvest indeed is great, but the labourers are few. 9:38. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he send forth labourers into his harvest.

**AGAINST THE HEATHEN
AND / OR HEDONISTS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 11:5-13***

11:5. And he said to them: Which of you shall have a friend and shall go to him at midnight and shall say to him: Friend, lend me three loaves, 11:6. Because a friend of mine is come off his journey to me and I have not what to set before him. 11:7. And he from within should answer and say: Trouble me not; the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed. I cannot rise and give thee. 11:8. Yet if he shall continue knocking, I say to you, although he will not rise and give him because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise

and give him as many as he needeth. 11:9. And I say to you: Ask, and it shall be given you: seek, and you shall find: knock, and it shall be opened to you. 11:10. For every one that asketh receiveth: and he that seeketh findeth: and to him that knocketh it shall be opened: 11:11. And which of you, if he ask his father bread, will he give him a stone? Or a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? 11:12. Or if he shall ask an egg, will he reach him a scorpion? 11:13. If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father from heaven give the good Spirit to them that ask him?

**FOR HEALING OF
(THE) SCHISM**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 17:1-23***

17:1. These things Jesus spoke: and lifting up his eyes to heaven, he said: the hour is come. Glorify thy Son, that thy Son may glorify thee. 17:2. As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he may give eternal life to all whom thou hast given him. 17:3. Now this is eternal life: That they may know thee, the

only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. 17:4. I have glorified thee on the earth; I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. 17:5. And now glorify thou me, O Father, with thyself, with the glory which I had, before the world was, with thee. 17:6. I have manifested thy name to the men whom thou hast given me out of the world. Thine they were: and to me thou gavest them. And they have kept thy word. 17:7. Now they have known that all things which thou hast given me are from thee: 17:8. Because the words which thou gavest me, I have given to them. And they have received them and have known in very deed that I came out from thee: and they have believed that thou didst send me. 17:9. I pray for them. I pray not for the world, but for them whom thou hast given me: because they are thine. 17:10. And all my things are thine, and thine are mine: and I am glorified in them. 17:11. And now I am not in the world, and these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep them in thy name whom thou hast given me: that they may be one, as we also are. 17:12. While I was with them, I kept them in thy name. Those whom thou gavest me have I kept: and none of them is lost, but the

son of perdition: that the scripture may be fulfilled. 17:13. And now I come to thee: and these things I speak in the world, that they may have my joy filled in themselves. 17:14. I have given them thy word, and the world hath hated them: because they are not of the world, as I also am not of the world. 17:15. I pray not that thou shouldst take them out of the world, but that thou shouldst keep them from evil. 17:16. They are not of the world, as I also am not of the world. 17:17. Sanctify them in truth. Thy word is truth. 17:18. As thou hast sent me into the world, I also have sent them into the world. 17:19. And for them do I sanctify myself, that they also may be sanctified in truth. 17:20. And not for them only do I pray, but for them also who through their word shall believe in me. 17:21. That they all may be one, as thou, Father, in me, and I in thee; that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. 17:22. And the glory which thou hast given me, I have given to them: that, they may be one, as we also are one. 17:23. I in them, and thou in me: that they may be made perfect in one:

IN TIME OF WAR

+ THE CONTINUATION OF

**THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 24:3-8***

24:3. And when he (*Jesus*) was sitting on mount Olivet, the disciples came to him privately, saying: Tell us when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign of thy coming and of the consummation of the world? **24:4.** And Jesus answering, said to them: Take heed that no man seduce you. **24:5.** For many will come in my name saying, I am Christ. And they will seduce many. **24:6.** And you shall hear of wars and rumours of wars. See that ye be not troubled. For these things must come to pass: but the end is not yet. **24:7.** For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: And there shall be pestilences and famines and earthquakes in places. **24:8.** Now all these are the beginnings of sorrows.

FOR PEACE

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
JOHN
*John 2:19-23***

20:19. Now when it was late the same day, the first of the week, and the doors were shut, where the disciples were gathered

together, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst and said to them: Peace be to you. **20:20.** And when he had said this, he shewed them his hands and his side. The disciples therefore were glad, when they saw the Lord. **20:21.** He said therefore to them again: Peace be to you. As the Father hath sent me, I also send you. **20:22.** When he had said this, he breathed on them; and he said to them: Receive ye the Holy Ghost. **20:23.** Whose sins you shall forgive, they are forgiven them: and whose sins you shall retain, they are retained.

**IN TIME OF
PESTULANCE**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 4:38-44***

4:38. And Jesus rising up out of the synagogue, went into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever: and they besought him for her. **4:39.** And standing over her, he commanded the fever: and it left her. And immediately rising, she ministered to them. **4:40.** And when the sun was down, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them to him. But

he, laying his hands on every one of them, healed them. 4:41. And devils went out from many, crying out and saying: Thou art the son of God. And rebuking them he suffered them not to speak; for they knew that he was Christ. 4:42. And when it was day, going out he went into a desert place: and the multitudes sought him, and came unto him. And they stayed him that should not depart from them. 4:43. To whom he said: To other cities also I must preach the kingdom of God: for therefore am I sent. 4:44. And he was preaching in the synagogues of Galilee.

FOR REMISSION OF SINS

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE**

Luke 11:9-13

11:9. And I say to you: Ask, and it shall be given you: seek, and you shall find: knock, and it shall be opened to you. 11:10. For every one that asketh receiveth: and he that seeketh findeth: and to him that knocketh it shall be opened: 11:11. And which of you, if he ask his father bread, will he give him a stone? Or a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent? 11:12. Or if he shall ask an egg, will he reach him a

scorpion? 11:13. If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father from heaven give the good Spirit to them that ask him?

**FOR PILGRIMS AND
TRAVELERS**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 10:7-14***

10:7. (*Jesus said*) And going, preach, saying: The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 10:8. Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cast out devils: freely have you received, freely give. 10:9. Do not possess gold, nor silver, nor money in your purses: 10:10. Nor scrip for your journey, nor two coats, nor shoes, nor a staff; for the workman is worthy of his meat. 10:11. And into whatsoever city or town you shall enter, inquire who in it is worthy, and there abide till you go thence. 10:12. And when you come into the house, salute it, saying: Peace be to this house. 10:13. And if that house be worthy, your peace shall come upon it; but if it be not worthy, your peace shall return to you. 10:14. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words:

going forth out of that house or city shake off the dust from your feet.

FOR THE SICK

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MATTHEW
*Mat. 8:5-13***

8:5. And when he had entered into Capharnaum, there came to him a centurion, beseeching him, **8:6.** And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, and is grievously tormented. **8:7.** And Jesus saith to him: I will come and heal him. **8:8.** And the centurion, making answer, said: Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof; but only say the word, and my servant shall be healed. **8:9.** For I also am a man subject to authority, having under me soldiers; and I say to this, Go, and he goeth, and to another Come, and he cometh, and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. **8:10.** And Jesus hearing this, marvelled; and said to them that followed him. Amen I say to you, I have not found so great faith in Israel. **8:11.** And I say to you that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven: **8:12.**

But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into the exterior darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **8:13.** And Jesus said to the centurion: Go, and as thou hast believed, so be it done to thee. And the servant was healed at the same hour.

FOR A HAPPY DEATH

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 21:34-36***

21:34. (*Jesus said to His disciples*) And take heed to yourselves, lest perhaps your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting and drunkenness and the cares of this life: and that day come upon you suddenly. **21:35.** For as a snare shall it come upon all that sit upon the face of the whole earth. **21:36.** Watch ye, therefore, praying at all times, that you may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that are to come and to stand before the Son of man.

FOR ANY NEED

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
MARK
*Mark 11:22-26***

11:22. And Jesus answering, saith to them: Have the faith of God. **11:23.** Amen I say to you that whosoever shall say to this mountain, Be thou removed and be cast into the sea, and shall not stagger in his heart, but be believe that whatsoever he saith shall be done; it shall be done unto him. **11:24.** Therefore I say unto you, all things, whatsoever you ask when ye pray, believe that you shall receive: and they shall come unto you. **11:25.** And when you shall stand to pray, forgive, if you have aught against any man: that your Father also, who is in heaven, may forgive you your sins. **11:26.** But if you will not forgive, neither will your father that is in heaven forgive you your sins.

**THE DEDICATION OF A
CHURCH
OR AN ALTAR
AND ON THE
ANNIVERSARY
(Terrible is this place)**

**+ THE CONTINUATION OF
THE HOLY GOSPEL
ACCORDING TO SAINT
LUKE
*Luke 19:1-10***

19:1. And entering he walked through Jericho. **19:2.** And behold, there was a man named Zacheus, who was the chief of the publicans: and he was rich.

19:3. And he sought to see Jesus who he was: and he could not for the crowd, because he was low of stature. **19:4.** And running before, he climbed up into a sycamore tree, that he might see him: for he was to pass that way. **19:5.** And when Jesus was come to the place, looking up, he saw him and said to him: Zacheus, make haste and come down: for this day I must abide in thy house. **19:6.** And he made haste and came down and received him with joy. **19:7.** And when all saw it, they murmured, saying, that he was gone to be a guest with a man that was a sinner. **19:8.** But Zacheus standing, said to the Lord: Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have wronged any man of any thing, I restore him fourfold. **19:9.** Jesus said to him: This day is salvation come to this house, because he also is a son of Abraham. **19:10.** For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

}

--	--

